CAMBRIDGE
UNIVERSITY PRESS

## RESEARCH ARTICLE

# Open-closed Gromov-Witten invariants of 3-dimensional Calabi-Yau smooth toric DM stacks 

Bohan Fang ${ }^{\left(®_{1}\right.}$, Chiu-Chu Melissa Liu ${ }^{\left({ }^{(2}\right)}$ and Hsian-Hua Tseng ${ }^{\left(D_{3}\right.}$<br>${ }^{1}$ Beijing International Center for Mathematical Research, Peking University, 5 Yiheyuan Road, Beijing 100871, China; E-mail: bohanfang@gmail.com.<br>${ }^{2}$ Department of Mathematics, Columbia University, 2990 Broadway, New York, NY 10027, USA;<br>E-mail: ccliu@math.columbia.edu.<br>${ }^{3}$ Department of Mathematics, Ohio State University, 100 Math Tower, 231 West 18th Avenue, Columbus, OH 43210;<br>E-mail: hhtseng @ math.ohio-state.edu.

Received: 21 February 2022; Revised: 8 June 2022; Accepted: 27 June 2022
2020 Mathematics Subject Classification: Primary - 14N35; Secondary - 14J33, 14M25, 53D37, 53D45


#### Abstract

We study open-closed orbifold Gromov-Witten invariants of 3-dimensional Calabi-Yau smooth toric DeligneMumford stacks (with possibly nontrivial generic stabilisers $K$ and semi-projective coarse moduli spaces) relative to Lagrangian branes of Aganagic-Vafa type. An Aganagic-Vafa brane in this paper is a possibly ineffective $C^{\infty}$ orbifold that admits a presentation $\left[\left(S^{1} \times \mathbb{R}^{2}\right) / G_{\tau}\right]$, where $G_{\tau}$ is a finite abelian group containing $K$ and $G_{\tau} / K \cong \mu_{\mathfrak{m}}$ is cyclic of some order $\mathfrak{m} \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$.


1. We present foundational materials of enumerative geometry of stable holomorphic maps from bordered orbifold Riemann surfaces to a 3 -dimensional Calabi-Yau smooth toric DM stack $\mathcal{X}$ with boundaries mapped into an Aganagic-Vafa brane $\mathcal{L}$. All genus open-closed Gromov-Witten invariants of $\mathcal{X}$ relative to $\mathcal{L}$ are defined by torus localisation and depend on the choice of a framing $f \in \mathbb{Z}$ of $\mathcal{L}$.
2. We provide another definition of all genus open-closed Gromov-Witten invariants in (1) based on algebraic relative orbifold Gromov-Witten theory, which agrees with the definition in (1) up to a sign depending on the choice of orientation on moduli of maps in (1). This generalises the definition in [57] for smooth toric CalabiYau 3-folds and specifies an orientation on moduli of maps in (1) compatible with the canonical orientation on moduli of relative stable maps determined by the complex structure.
3. When $\mathcal{X}$ is a toric Calabi-Yau 3-orbifold (i.e., when the generic stabiliser $K$ is trivial), so that $G_{\boldsymbol{\tau}}=\boldsymbol{\mu}_{\mathfrak{m}}$, we define generating functions $F_{g, h}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}$ of open-closed Gromov-Witten invariants of arbitrary genus $g$ and number $h$ of boundary circles; it takes values in $H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{*}\left(\mathcal{B} \mu_{\mathfrak{m}} ; \mathbb{C}\right)^{\otimes h}$, where $H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{*}\left(\mathcal{B} \mu_{\mathfrak{m}} ; \mathbb{C}\right) \cong \mathbb{C}^{\mathfrak{m}}$ is the Chen-Ruan orbifold cohomology of the classifying space $\mathcal{B} \mu_{\mathfrak{m}}$ of $\boldsymbol{\mu}_{\mathfrak{m}}$.
4. We prove an open mirror theorem that relates the generating function $F_{0,1}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}$ of orbifold disk invariants to Abel-Jacobi maps of the mirror curve of $\mathcal{X}$. This generalises a conjecture by Aganagic-Vafa [6] and Aganagic-Klemm-Vafa [5] (proved in full generality by the first and the second authors in [33]) on the disk potential of a smooth semi-projective toric Calabi-Yau 3-fold.

## Contents

[^0]3 All genus open-closed Gromov-Witten invariants 18
4 Mirror symmetry for the disk amplitudes 37
A Proof of Lemma 4.7 50

## 1. Introduction

Open Gromov-Witten (GW) invariants of toric Calabi-Yau 3-folds have been studied extensively by both mathematicians and physicists. They correspond to 'A-model topological open string amplitudes' in the physics literature and can be interpreted as intersection numbers of certain moduli spaces of holomorphic maps from bordered Riemann surfaces to the 3-fold with boundaries in a Lagrangian submanifold. The physics prediction of these open GW invariants comes from string dualities: mirror symmetry relates the A-model topological string theory of a Calabi-Yau 3-fold $X$ to the B-model topological string theory of the mirror Calabi-Yau 3-fold $\check{X}$; the large- $N$ duality relates the A-model topological string theory on Calabi-Yau 3-folds (of complex dimension three) to the Chern-Simons theory on 3-manifolds (of real dimension three).

### 1.1. Open GW invariants of smooth toric Calabi-Yau 3-folds

Aganagic-Vafa [6] introduce a class of Lagrangian submanifolds in smooth semi-projective toric CalabiYau 3-folds, which are diffeomorphic to $S^{1} \times \mathbb{R}^{2}$. By mirror symmetry, Aganagic-Vafa and Aganagic-Klemm-Vafa [6,5] relate genus-zero open GW invariants (disk invariants) of a smooth toric Calabi-Yau 3-fold $X$ relative to such a Lagrangian submanifold $L$ to the classical Abel-Jacobi map of the mirror Calabi-Yau 3-fold $\check{X}$, which can be further related to the Abel-Jacobi map to the mirror curve of $X$. This conjecture is proved in full generality in [33].

By the large- $N$ duality, Aganagic-Klemm-Mariño-Vafa propose the topological vertex [4], an algorithm of computing all genera generating functions $F_{\beta^{\prime}, \mu_{1}, \ldots, \mu_{h}}$ of open GW invariants of ( $X, L$ ) obtained by fixing a topological type of the map (determined by the degree $\beta^{\prime} \in H_{2}(X, L ; \mathbb{Z})$ and winding numbers $\left.\mu_{1}, \ldots, \mu_{h} \in H_{1}(L ; \mathbb{Z})=\mathbb{Z}\right)$ and summing over the genus of the domain. The algorithm of the topological vertex is proved in full generality in [60].

Bouchard-Klemm-Mariño-Pasquetti propose the Remodeling Conjecture [8], an algorithm for constructing the B-model topological open string amplitudes in all genera of $\check{X}$ following [58], using Eynard-Orantin's topological recursion from the theory of matrix models [30]. Combined with the mirror symmetry prediction, this gives an algorithm for computing generating functions $F_{g, h}$ of open GW invariants of ( $X, L$ ) obtained by fixing a topological type of the domain (determined by the genus $g$ and number $h$ of boundary circles) and summing over the topological types of the map. Eynard-Orantin studied the Remodeling Conjecture for any smooth symplectic toric Calabi-Yau threefolds [31].

### 1.2. Open GW invariants for 3-dimensional Calabi-Yau smooth toric DM stacks

There have been attempts to generalise some of the above results to 3-dimensional Calabi-Yau smooth toric Deligne-Mumford (DM) stacks. The closed GW theory of orbifolds has been studied for a long time. The physics literature dates back to the early 1990s, such as [17, 74], which studies the quantum cohomology ring of orbifolds. The mathematical definition is given by Chen-Ruan [22] for symplectic orbifolds and by Abramovich-Graber-Vistoli [2, 3] for smooth DM stacks. Toric varieties are defined by a fan, while smooth toric DM stacks are defined by a stacky fan [7]. The coarse moduli of a smooth toric DM stack $\mathcal{X}$ is a toric variety $X_{\Sigma}$ defined by a simplicial fan $\Sigma$. A toric orbifold is a smooth toric DM stack with a trivial generic stabiliser. Any smooth toric DM stack $\mathcal{X}$ is a $K$-gerbe over its rigidification $\mathcal{X}{ }^{\text {rig }}$, where $K$ is the generic stabiliser (which is a finite abelian group) and $\mathcal{X}^{\text {rig }}$ is a toric orbifold.

The definition of Aganagic-Vafa branes can be extended to the setting of 3-dimensional Calabi-Yau smooth toric DM stacks with semi-projective coarse moduli spaces. These branes are diffeomorphic to $\left[\left(S^{1} \times \mathbb{R}^{2}\right) / G_{\tau}\right]$, where $G_{\tau}$ is a finite abelian group containing the generic stabiliser $K$. The open GW invariants of 3-dimensional Calabi-Yau smooth toric DM stacks are defined via localisation [66],
generalising the methods in [49]. By localisation, open and closed GW invariants of a smooth toric Calabi-Yau 3-fold can be obtained by glueing the GW vertex, a generating function of open GW invariants of $\mathbb{C}^{3}$, which can be reduced to a generating function of certain cubic Hodge integrals [29]. Similarly, open and closed orbifold GW invariants of a 3-dimensional Calabi-Yau smooth toric DM stack can be obtained by glueing the orbifold GW vertex, a generating function of open GW invariants of $\left[\mathbb{C}^{3} / G\right]$ (where $G$ is a finite abelian subgroup of $S L(3, \mathbb{C})$ ), which can be reduced to a generating function of certain cubic abelian Hurwitz-Hodge integrals [66]. The GW vertex has been evaluated in the general case $[57,60]$. The orbifold GW vertex has been evaluated for $\left[\mathbb{C}^{2} / \mathbb{Z}_{n}\right] \times \mathbb{C}$, where $\mathbb{C}^{2} / \mathbb{Z}_{n}$ is the $A_{n-1}$ surface singularity [77, 68, 69, 67], but not in the general case.

As for mirror symmetry, a mirror theorem for disk invariants of $\left[\mathbb{C}^{3} / \mathbb{Z}_{4}\right]$ is proved in [11]. The Remodeling Conjecture is also expected to predict higher genus open GW invariants of toric Calabi-Yau 3 -orbifolds via mirror symmetry [8, 9].

### 1.3. Summary of results

In this paper, we study open-closed orbifold GW invariants of a 3-dimensional Calabi-Yau smooth toric DM stack $\mathcal{X}$ relative to an Aganagic-Vafa A-brane $\mathcal{L}$ at all genera.

Open GW invariants of the pair $(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L})$ count holomorphic maps from orbicurves to $\mathcal{X}$ with boundaries mapped to $\mathcal{L}$. Open-closed orbifold GW invariants of the pair $(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L})$ depend on the following discrete data:
(i) topological type $(g, h)$ of the domain orbicurve $(\Sigma, \partial \Sigma)$, where $g$ is the genus and $h$ is the number of boundary holes;
(ii) number of interior marked points $n$;
(iii) topological type of the map $u:\left(\Sigma, \partial \Sigma=\coprod_{i=1}^{h} R_{i}\right) \rightarrow(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L})$ given by the degree $\beta^{\prime}=$ $u_{*}[\Sigma] \in H_{2}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z})$ and each $\left[u_{*}\left(R_{i}\right)\right] \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z}) \cong \mathbb{Z} \times G_{\tau}$, collectively denoted by $\vec{\mu}=\left(\left[u_{*}\left(R_{1}\right)\right], \ldots,\left[u_{*}\left(R_{h}\right)\right]\right)$;
(iv) framing $f \in \mathbb{Z}$ of the Aganagic-Vafa A-brane $\mathcal{L}$.

Let $\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(g, h), n}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}\right)$ be the moduli space parametrising holomorphic maps with discrete data (i)(iii). We use the evaluation maps $\mathrm{ev}_{i}, i=1, \ldots, n$ at interior points to pull back classes in the orbifold Chen-Ruan cohomology $H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{*}(\mathcal{X})$ of $\mathcal{X}$ to obtain open-closed GW invariants. More precisely, $\mathcal{L}$ intersects a unique 1-dimensional orbit $\mathfrak{o}_{\tau} \cong \mathbb{C}^{*} \times \mathcal{B} G_{\tau}$. Given $\gamma_{1}, \ldots, \gamma_{n} \in H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{*}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Q})$, we define open-closed orbifold GW invariant $\left\langle\gamma_{1}, \ldots, \gamma_{n}\right\rangle_{g, \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}$ via localisation using a circle action determined by the framing $f \in \mathbb{Z}$; this is a rational number depending on $f$ and can be viewed as an equivariant invariant. We also provide another definition based on algebraic relative Gromov-Witten theory, which agrees with the above definition up to a sign depending on the choice of orientation on $\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(g, h), n}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}\right)$. This generalises the definition in [57] for smooth toric Calabi-Yau 3-folds and specifies an orientation on $\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(g, h), n}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}\right)$ compatible with the canonical orientation on moduli of relative stable maps determined by the complex structure.

When $\mathcal{X}$ is a symplectic toric Calabi-Yau 3-orbifolds (i.e., when the generic stabiliser $K$ is trivial), $G_{\tau} \cong \mu_{\mathfrak{m}}$ is cyclic. In this case, for each topological type $(g, h)$ of the domain bordered Riemann surface, we define a generating function $F_{g, h}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}$ of open-closed GW invariants that takes value in $H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{*}(\mathcal{B} G ; \mathbb{C})^{\otimes h}$, where $H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{*}(\mathcal{B} G ; \mathbb{C})=\oplus_{\lambda \in G} \mathbb{C} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda}$.

In particular, the disk potential $F_{0,1}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}$ takes values in $H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{*}(\mathcal{B} G ; \mathbb{C})$. When $\mathcal{L}$ is an outer brane, ${ }^{1}$ the A-model disk potential is

$$
F_{0,1}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}\left(\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}, X\right)=\sum_{\beta^{\prime}, n \geq 0} \sum_{(\mu, \mathcal{\lambda}) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z}) \cong \mathbb{Z} \times G_{\tau}} \frac{\left\langle\left(\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}\right)^{n}\right\rangle_{0, \beta^{\prime},(\mu, \lambda)}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}}{n!} \cdot X^{\mu}\left(\xi_{0}\right)^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\mathcal{\lambda}^{-1}}
$$

[^1]where $\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}$ is certain equivariant second Chen-Ruan cohomology class of $\mathcal{X}, \xi_{0}$ is an $m$ th root of -1 , and $\bar{\lambda} \in\{0,1, \ldots, \mathfrak{m}-1\}$ corresponds to $\lambda \in G$ under a group isomorphism $G_{\tau} \cong \mathbb{Z} / \mathfrak{m} \mathbb{Z}$. The precise definition of $\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}$ and $F_{(0,1)}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}$ will be given in Section 3.13. (Throughout the paper, $\beta^{\prime}$ denotes a relative homology class in $H_{2}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z})$, whereas $\beta$ denotes an absolute homology class in $H_{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Z})$.) In this paper, we prove a mirror theorem regarding the disk potential $F_{0,1}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}$ when $\mathcal{X}$ is a semiprojective toric Calabi-Yau 3-orbifold. Mirror symmetry relates the A-model topological string theory on a Calabi-Yau 3-fold to the B-model topological string theory on the mirror Calabi-Yau 3-fold. The mirror of a semi-projective toric Calabi-Yau 3-fold is a Calabi-Yau hypersurface in $\mathbb{C}^{2} \times\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{2}$ defined by an equation $u v=H(x, y, q)$, where $(u, v) \in \mathbb{C}^{2},(x, y) \in\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{2}$ and $q$ is the complex moduli parametrising the B -model. The function $H(x, y, q)$ is determined by both the combinatorial toric data of $\mathcal{X}$ and the framed brane $(\mathcal{L}, f)$. The affine curve $C_{q}=\{H(x, y, q)=0\}$ in $\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{2}$ is called the mirror curve. We can fix a labelling of the $\mathfrak{m}$ points with $x=0$ on the mirror curve by the elements in $G_{\tau}^{*}=\operatorname{Hom}\left(G, \mathbb{C}^{*}\right) \cong \mathbb{Z} / \mathfrak{m} \mathbb{Z}$. For each $\eta \in G_{\tau}^{*}$, there is a small open neighbourhood $U_{\eta}^{\epsilon}$ in the (compactified) mirror curve of the $x=0$ point labelled by $\eta$ and a branch $(\log y)_{U_{\eta}}$ of $\log y$ defined on $U_{\eta}^{\epsilon}$, where $y=y(x, q)$ is defined implicitly by the equation $H(x, y, q)=0$. When $\mathcal{L}$ is an outer brane, the closure of the 1-dimensional orbit intersecting $\mathcal{L}$ contains a unique torus fixed (stacky) point $\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma}=\mathcal{B} G_{\sigma}$, where $G_{\sigma}$ is the inertia group of $\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma}$. With the above convention, we state our open mirror theorem as follows.

Theorem 1.1. Under the closed mirror map $\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}=\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}(q)$ and the open mirror map $X=x e^{A(q)}$ (the explicit formula of $\tau_{2}(q)$ and $A(q)$ will be given in Section 4),

$$
x \frac{\partial}{\partial x}\left(\sum_{\eta \in \mu_{\mathrm{m}}^{*}}(\log y)_{U_{\eta}^{\epsilon}}(q, x) \phi_{\eta}\right)=\frac{\partial^{2}}{\partial x^{2}} F_{0,1}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}\left(\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}, X\right)
$$

where $\left\{\phi_{\eta}\right\}_{\eta \in G}$ is the canonical basis of $H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{*}\left(\mathcal{B} G_{\tau} ; \mathbb{C}\right)$.
Remark 1.2. The definition of the disk function $F_{0,1}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}$ and the formulation of the above Theorem 1.1 are slightly different from those in the first version of this paper in 2012 [34], but the above Theorem 1.1 implies [34, Theorem 1.1], which is used to prove an open version of Ruan's Crepant Resolution Conjecture for disk invariants of toric Calabi-Yau 3-orbifold relative to an effective outer Aganagic-Vafa brane [50].

### 1.4. Similar results for compact Lagrangian tori

There are other open GW invariants relative to different types of Lagrangian submanifolds. C.-H. Cho [15] and J. Solomon [70] define disk invariants of a compact symplectic manifold in real dimensions four and six relative to a Lagrangian submanifold that is the fixed locus of an anti-symplectic involution. The mirror theorem for disk invariants for the quintic 3-fold relative to the real quintic is conjectured in [72] and proved in [63]. It has been generalised to compact Calabi-Yau 3-folds that are projective complete intersections [64], where a mirror theorem for genus one open GW invariants (annulus invariants) is also proved.

Open orbifold GW invariants of compact toric orbifolds with respect to Lagrangian torus fibres of the moment map are defined in [24], which generalises the work of [38] on compact toric manifolds. The third author and collaborators prove mirror theorems on disk invariants in this context [20,18]. The third author and collaborators also prove mirror theorems on disk invariants of toric Calabi-Yau manifolds/orbifolds (which must be noncompact) with respect to Lagrangian torus fibres of the Gross fibration [21, 19].

### 1.5. Applications

The main theorem (Theorem 1.1) of this paper has several applications. Here we mention two important applications:

- As mentioned in Remark 1.2 above, Theorem 1.1 has been applied to prove an open version of Ruan's Crepant Resolution Conjecture for disk invariants of a toric Calabi-Yau 3-orbifold relative to an effective outer Aganagic-Vafa brane [50]. Using Theorem 1.1, S. Yu [73] proves an open version of Crepant Transformation Conjecture (and in particular the Crepant Resolution Conjecture) for disk invariants of a semi-projective toric Calabi-Yau 3-orbifold relative to a general (effective or ineffective, inner or outer) Aganagic-Vafa brane defined in Section 3.3 of this paper. This generalises the Open Crepant Resolution Conjecture (OCRC) for disk invariants of $\left[\mathbb{C}^{2} / \mathbb{Z}_{n}\right] \times \mathbb{C}$ relative to possibly ineffective Aganagic-Vafa branes proved in [12].
- Recently, the first two authors and Zong prove the BKMP Remodeling Conjecture for all semiprojective toric Calabi-Yau 3-orbifolds [36]. Theorem 1.1 is one of the key ingredients of this proof.


### 1.6. Overview of the paper

The rest of the paper is organised as follows. In Section 2, we review the necessary materials concerning smooth toric DM stacks. In Section 3, we apply localisation to relate open-closed GW invariants and descendant GW invariants of 3-dimensional smooth Calabi-Yau toric DM stacks. In Section 4, we prove a mirror theorem for orbifold disk invariants.

## 2. Smooth toric DM stacks

In this section, we follow the definitions in [47, Section 3.1], with slightly different notation. We work over $\mathbb{C}$.

### 2.1. Definition

Let $N$ be a finitely generated abelian group, and let $N_{\mathbb{R}}=N \otimes_{\mathbb{Z}} \mathbb{R}$. We have a short exact sequence of (additive) abelian groups:

$$
0 \rightarrow N_{\text {tor }} \rightarrow N \rightarrow \bar{N}=N / N_{\text {tor }} \rightarrow 0,
$$

where $N_{\text {tor }}$ is the subgroup of torsion elements in $N$. Then $N_{\text {tor }}$ is a finite abelian group and $\bar{N}=\mathbb{Z}^{n}$, where $n=\operatorname{dim}_{\mathbb{R}} N_{\mathbb{R}}$. The natural projection $N \rightarrow \bar{N}$ is denoted $b \mapsto \bar{b}$. A smooth toric DM stack is an extension of toric varieties [39, 7]. A smooth toric DM stack is given by the following data:

- $b_{1}, \ldots, b_{r^{\prime}} \in N$ that generate a subgroup of $N$ of finite index, and
- a simplicial fan $\Sigma$ in $N_{\mathbb{R}}$ such that the set of 1-cones is

$$
\left\{\rho_{1}, \ldots, \rho_{r^{\prime}}\right\}
$$

where $\rho_{i}=\mathbb{R}_{\geq 0} \bar{b}_{i}, i=1, \ldots, r^{\prime}$.
The datum $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}=\left(\Sigma,\left(b_{1}, \ldots, b_{r^{\prime}}\right)\right)$ is a stacky fan in the sense of [7]. The vectors $b_{1}, \ldots, b_{r^{\prime}}$ may or may not generate $N$; if they do not, we choose additional vectors $b_{r^{\prime}+1}, \ldots, b_{r}$ such that $b_{1}, \ldots, b_{r}$ generate $N$. There is a surjective group homomorphism

$$
\begin{aligned}
\phi: \widetilde{N}:=\oplus_{i=1}^{r} \mathbb{Z} \tilde{b}_{i} & \longrightarrow N, \\
\tilde{b}_{i} & \mapsto b_{i} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Define $\mathbb{L}:=\operatorname{Ker}(\phi) \cong \mathbb{Z}^{k}$, where $k:=r-n$. Then we have the following short exact sequence of finitely generated abelian groups:

$$
\begin{equation*}
0 \rightarrow \mathbb{L} \xrightarrow{\psi} \widetilde{N} \xrightarrow{\phi} N \rightarrow 0 . \tag{1}
\end{equation*}
$$

Applying $-\otimes_{\mathbb{Z}} \mathbb{C}^{*}$ to equation (1), we obtain an exact sequence of abelian groups

$$
\begin{equation*}
1 \rightarrow K \rightarrow G \rightarrow \widetilde{\mathbb{T}} \rightarrow \mathbb{T} \rightarrow 1 \tag{2}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathbb{T} & :=N \otimes_{\mathbb{Z}} \mathbb{C}^{*}=\bar{N} \otimes_{\mathbb{Z}} \mathbb{C}^{*} \cong\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{n}, \\
\widetilde{\mathbb{T}} & : \widetilde{N} \otimes_{\mathbb{Z}} \mathbb{C}^{*} \cong\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{r}, \\
G & :=\mathbb{L} \otimes_{\mathbb{Z}} \mathbb{C}^{*} \cong\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{k}, \\
K & :=\operatorname{Tor}_{1}^{Z}\left(N, \mathbb{C}^{*}\right) \cong N_{\text {tor }} .
\end{aligned}
$$

The action of $\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}$ on itself extends to a $\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}$-action on $\mathbb{C}^{r}=\operatorname{Spec} \mathbb{C}\left[Z_{1}, \ldots, Z_{r}\right]$. The torus $G$ acts on $\mathbb{C}^{r}$ via the group homomorphism $G \rightarrow \widetilde{\mathbb{T}}$ in equation (2), so $K \subset G$ acts on $\mathbb{C}^{r}$ trivially. The isomorphism $K \cong N_{\text {tor }}$ is not canonical.

With the above preparation, we are now ready to define a smooth toric DM stack $\mathcal{X}$. Let

$$
\mathcal{A}=\left\{I \subset\{1, \ldots, r\}: \sum_{i \notin I} \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0} \bar{b}_{i} \text { is a cone of } \Sigma\right\}
$$

be the set of anti-cones; note that $\left\{r^{\prime}+1, \ldots, r\right\} \subset I$ for any anti-cone $I \subset \mathcal{A}$. Given $I \subset\{1, \ldots, r\}$, let $\mathbb{C}^{I}$ be the subvariety of $\mathbb{C}^{r}$ defined by the ideal in $\mathbb{C}\left[Z_{1}, \ldots, Z_{r}\right]$ generated by $\left\{Z_{i} \mid i \notin I\right\}$. Define the smooth toric DM stack $\mathcal{X}$ as the quotient stack

$$
\mathcal{X}:=\left[U_{\mathcal{A}} / G\right],
$$

where

$$
U_{\mathcal{A}}:=\mathbb{C}^{r} \backslash \bigcup_{I \notin \mathcal{A}} \mathbb{C}^{I}=\bigcap_{I \notin \mathcal{A}}\left(\mathbb{C}^{r} \backslash \mathbb{C}^{I}\right)
$$

Note that for $i=r^{\prime}+1, \ldots, r, \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0} b_{i}$ is not a cone in $\Sigma$, so $\{i\}^{\prime}:=\{1, \ldots, r\} \backslash\{i\} \notin \mathcal{A}$. Therefore,

$$
U_{\mathcal{A}} \subset \bigcap_{i=r^{\prime}+1}^{r}\left(\mathbb{C}^{r} \backslash \mathbb{C}^{\{i\}^{\prime}}\right)=\mathbb{C}^{r^{\prime}} \times\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{r-r^{\prime}}
$$

The stack $\mathcal{X}$ contains the DM torus $\mathcal{T}:=[\widetilde{T} / G]$ as a dense open subset, and the $\widetilde{T}$-action on $U_{\mathcal{A}}$ descends to a $\mathcal{T}$-action on $\mathcal{X}$. The smooth toric DM stack $\mathcal{X}$ is a toric orbifold if the $G$-action on $\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}$ is free.

Let $G^{\text {rig }}=G / K$. Then $G^{\text {rig }}$ acts freely on $\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}$ and $\widetilde{\mathbb{T}} / G^{\text {rig }}=\mathbb{T}$. The rigidification of the smooth toric DM stack $\mathcal{X}$ is the toric orbifold

$$
\mathcal{X}^{\mathrm{rig}}=\left[U_{\mathcal{A}} / G^{\mathrm{rig}}\right] .
$$

The coarse moduli space of the stack $\mathcal{X}$ is the simplical toric variety $X_{\Sigma}$ defined by the simplicial fan $\Sigma$ in $N_{\mathbb{R}} \cong \mathbb{R}^{n}$. By [37, Theorem I], the morphism $\mathcal{X} \rightarrow X_{\Sigma}$ factors canonically via toric morphisms

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathcal{X} \longrightarrow \mathcal{X}^{\text {rig }} \longrightarrow \mathcal{X}^{\text {can }} \longrightarrow X_{\Sigma} \tag{3}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

- $\mathcal{X} \longrightarrow \mathcal{X}^{\text {rig }}$ is a $K$-gerbe over $\mathcal{X}^{\text {rig }}$;
- $\mathcal{X}^{\text {rig }} \longrightarrow \mathcal{X}^{\text {can }}$ is a fibred product of roots of toric divisors;
$\circ \mathcal{X}^{\text {can }} \longrightarrow X_{\Sigma}$ is the minimal orbifold having $X_{\Sigma}$ as coarse moduli space.
Restricting equation (3) to the open substack $\mathcal{T} \subset \mathcal{X}$, one obtains $\mathcal{T} \cong \mathbb{T} \times \mathcal{B} K \longrightarrow \mathbb{T} \longrightarrow \mathbb{T} \longrightarrow \mathbb{T}$, where $\mathbb{T} \times \mathcal{B} K \longrightarrow \mathbb{T}$ is the projection to the first factor and $\mathbb{T} \longrightarrow \mathbb{T}$ is the identity map.

Remark 2.1. The purpose of introducing additional vectors $b_{r^{\prime}+1}, \ldots, b_{r}$ is to ensure that $G$ is connected. The stacky fan $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}$ together with the extra vectors $b_{r^{\prime}+1}, \ldots, b_{r}$ is an extended stacky fan in the sense of Jiang [48]. It follows from the definition that $\left\{r^{\prime}+1, \ldots, r\right\} \subset I$ for any $I \in \mathcal{A}$.

Let $M, \widetilde{M}$, and $\mathbb{L}^{\vee}$ be the character lattices of the tori $\mathbb{T}, \widetilde{\mathbb{T}}$ and $G$, respectively:

$$
\begin{aligned}
M & =\operatorname{Hom}(N, \mathbb{Z})=\operatorname{Hom}\left(\mathbb{T}, \mathbb{C}^{*}\right), \\
\widetilde{M} & =\operatorname{Hom}(\widetilde{N}, \mathbb{Z})=\operatorname{Hom}\left(\widetilde{T}, \mathbb{C}^{*}\right), \\
\mathbb{L}^{\vee} & =\operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{L}, \mathbb{Z})=\operatorname{Hom}\left(G, \mathbb{C}^{*}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Applying $\operatorname{Hom}(-, \mathbb{Z})$ to equation (1), we obtain the following exact sequence of (additive) abelian groups:

$$
\begin{equation*}
0 \longrightarrow M \xrightarrow{\phi^{\vee}} \widetilde{M} \xrightarrow{\psi^{\vee}} \mathbb{L}^{\vee} \longrightarrow \operatorname{Ext}^{1}(N, \mathbb{Z}) \longrightarrow 0 . \tag{4}
\end{equation*}
$$

Therefore, the group homomorphism $\psi^{\vee}: \widetilde{M} \longrightarrow \mathbb{L}^{\vee}$ is surjective if and only if $N_{\text {tor }}=0$.
We now consider a class of examples of 3-dimensional Calabi-Yau smooth toric DM stacks of the form $\left[\mathbb{C}^{3} / \mathbb{Z}_{3}\right]$. Let $\omega=e^{\frac{2 \pi \sqrt{-1}}{3}}$ be the generator of $\mathbb{Z}_{3}$. Given $i, j, k \in\{0,1,2\}$ such that $i+j+k \in 3 \mathbb{Z}$, we define $\mathcal{X}_{i, j, k}$ to be the quotient stack of the following $\mathbb{Z}_{3}$-action on $\mathbb{C}^{3}$ :

$$
\omega \cdot\left(Z_{1}, Z_{2}, Z_{3}\right)=\left(\omega^{i} Z_{1}, \omega^{j} Z_{2}, \omega^{k} Z_{3}\right)
$$

In the following example, we consider

$$
\mathcal{X}_{1,1,1}, \quad \mathcal{X}_{1,2,0}=\left[\mathbb{C}^{2} / \mathbb{Z}_{3}\right] \times \mathbb{C}, \quad \mathcal{X}_{0,0,0}=\mathbb{C}^{3} \times \mathcal{B} \mathbb{Z}_{3} .
$$

## Example 2.2.

1. $\mathcal{X}=\mathcal{X}_{1,1,1}$ (see Figure 1). The toric data are given as follows:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& N=\mathbb{Z}^{3}, \quad N_{\mathrm{tor}}=0 \\
b_{1}=(1,0,1), b_{2}= & (0,1,1), b_{3}=(-1,-1,1), b_{4}=(0,0,1) \\
& r=4, r^{\prime}=3, k=1
\end{aligned}
$$

$\Sigma=\left\{\right.$ the 3-cone spanned by $\left\{b_{1}, b_{2}, b_{3}\right\}$, and its faces, and faces of faces, etc. $\} ;$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{A}=\{I \subset\{1,2,3,4\}: 4 \in I\} ; \\
\mathbb{L} \cong \mathbb{Z}, \quad \mathbb{L}^{\vee} \cong \mathbb{Z} ;
\end{aligned}
$$



Figure 1. $\mathcal{X}_{1,1,1}$ and its crepant resolution $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^{2}}(-3)$.


Figure 2. $\mathcal{X}_{1,2,0}$ and its (partial) crepant resolutions.
2. $\mathcal{X}=\mathcal{X}_{1,2,0}$, transversal $A_{2}$-singularity (see Figure 2). The toric data are given as follows:

$$
\begin{gathered}
N=\mathbb{Z}^{3}, \quad N_{\text {tor }}=0 ; \\
b_{1}=(1,0,1), b_{2}=(0,3,1), b_{3}=(0,0,1), b_{4}=(0,1,1), b_{5}=(0,2,1) ; \\
r=5, r^{\prime}=3, k=2 ;
\end{gathered}
$$

$\Sigma=\left\{\right.$ the 3-cone spanned by $\left\{b_{1}, b_{2}, b_{3}\right\}$, and its faces, and faces of faces, etc. $\} ;$

$$
\begin{gathered}
\mathcal{A}=\{I \subset\{1,2,3,4,5\}:\{4,5\} \subset I\} ; \\
\mathbb{L} \cong \mathbb{Z}^{2}, \quad \mathbb{L}^{\vee} \cong \mathbb{Z}^{2} .
\end{gathered}
$$

3. $\mathcal{X}=\mathcal{X}_{0,0,0}$. The toric data is given as follows:

$$
\begin{gathered}
N=\mathbb{Z}^{3} \oplus \mathbb{Z}_{3} \quad N_{\mathrm{tor}}=\mathbb{Z}_{3} ; \\
b_{1}=(1,0,0,0), b_{2}=(0,1,0,0), b_{3}=(0,0,1,0), b_{4}=(1,0,0,1) ; \\
r=4, r^{\prime}=3, k=1 ;
\end{gathered}
$$

$\Sigma=\left\{\right.$ the 3-cone spanned by $\left\{b_{1}, b_{2}, b_{3}\right\}$, and its faces, and faces of faces, etc. $\} ;$

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathcal{A}= & \{I \subset\{1,2,3,4\}: 4 \in I\} ; \\
& \mathbb{L} \cong \mathbb{Z}, \quad \mathbb{L}^{\vee} \cong \mathbb{Z} .
\end{aligned}
$$

### 2.2. Equivariant line bundles and torus-invariant Cartier divisors

A character $\chi \in \widetilde{M}$ gives a $\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}$-action on $\mathbb{C}^{r} \times \mathbb{C}$ by

$$
\left(\tilde{t}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{t}_{r}\right) \cdot\left(Z_{1}, \ldots, Z_{r}, u\right)=\left(\tilde{t}_{1} Z_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{t}_{r} Z_{r}, \chi\left(\tilde{t}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{t}_{r}\right) u\right),
$$

where

$$
\left(\tilde{t}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{t}_{r}\right) \in \widetilde{\mathbb{T}} \cong\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{r}, \quad\left(Z_{1}, \ldots, Z_{r}\right) \in \mathbb{C}^{r}, \quad u \in \mathbb{C}
$$

Therefore $\mathbb{C}^{r} \times \mathbb{C}$ can be viewed as the total space of a $\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}$-equivariant line bundle $\widetilde{L}_{\chi}$ over $\mathbb{C}^{r}$. If

$$
\chi\left(\tilde{t}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{t}_{r}\right)=\prod_{i=1}^{r} \tilde{t}_{i}^{c_{i}},
$$

where $c_{1}, \ldots, c_{r} \in \mathbb{Z}$, then

$$
\widetilde{L}_{\chi}=\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^{r}}\left(\sum_{i=1}^{r} c_{i} \widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{i}\right),
$$

where $\widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{i}$ is the $\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}$-divisor in $\mathbb{C}^{r}$ defined by $Z_{i}=0$. We have

$$
\widetilde{M} \cong \operatorname{Pic}_{\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}}\left(\mathbb{C}^{r}\right) \cong H_{\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}}^{2}\left(\mathbb{C}^{r} ; \mathbb{Z}\right)
$$

where the first isomorphism is given by $\chi \mapsto \widetilde{L}_{\chi}$ and the second isomorphism is given by the $\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}$ equivariant first Chern class $\left(c_{1}\right)_{\text {T }}$. Define

$$
D_{i}^{\mathcal{T}}:=\left(c_{1}\right)_{\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}}\left(\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^{r}}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{i}\right)\right) \in H_{\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}}^{2}\left(\mathbb{C}^{r} ; \mathbb{Z}\right) \cong H_{\mathcal{T}}^{2}\left(\left[\mathbb{C}^{r} / G\right] ; \mathbb{Z}\right)
$$

Then $\left\{D_{1}^{\mathcal{T}}, \ldots, D_{r}^{\mathcal{T}}\right\}$ is a $\mathbb{Z}$-basis of $H_{\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}}^{2}\left(\mathbb{C}^{r} ; \mathbb{Z}\right) \cong \widetilde{M}$ dual to the $\mathbb{Z}$-basis $\left\{\tilde{b}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{b}_{r}\right\}$ of $\widetilde{N}$. We have a commutative diagram

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \operatorname{Pic}_{\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}}\left(\mathbb{C}^{r}\right) \xrightarrow{i_{\mathcal{T}}^{*}} \operatorname{Pic}_{\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}}\left(U_{\mathcal{A}}\right) \xrightarrow{\cong} \operatorname{Pic}_{\mathcal{T}}(\mathcal{X}) \\
& \left(c_{1}\right) \widetilde{\mathbb{T}} \downarrow \\
& H_{\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}}^{2}\left(\mathbb{C}^{r} ; \mathbb{Z}\right) \xrightarrow{\left.c_{\mathcal{T}}^{*}\right)_{\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}} \downarrow} H_{\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}}^{2}\left(U_{\mathcal{A}} ; \mathbb{Z}\right) \xrightarrow{\left(c_{1}\right) \mathcal{T} \downarrow}
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\iota_{\mathcal{T}}^{*}$ is a surjective group homomorphism induced by the inclusion $\iota: U_{\mathcal{A}} \hookrightarrow \mathbb{C}^{r}$, and

$$
\operatorname{Ker}\left(\iota_{\mathcal{T}}^{*}\right)=\bigoplus_{i=r^{\prime}+1}^{r} \mathbb{Z} D_{i}^{\mathcal{T}} .
$$

Therefore,

$$
\operatorname{Pic}_{\mathcal{T}}(\mathcal{X}) \cong H_{\mathcal{T}}^{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Z}) \cong \widetilde{M} / \oplus_{i=r^{\prime}+1}^{r} \mathbb{Z} D_{i}^{\mathcal{T}} .
$$

Let $\bar{D}_{i}^{\mathcal{T}}:=\iota_{\mathcal{T}}^{*} D_{i}^{\mathcal{T}}$. Then

$$
\bar{D}_{i}^{\mathcal{T}}=0, \quad i=r^{\prime}+1, \ldots, r
$$

and

$$
H_{\mathcal{T}}^{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Z})=\bigoplus_{i=1}^{r^{\prime}} \mathbb{Z} \bar{D}_{i}^{\mathcal{T}} \cong \mathbb{Z}^{r^{\prime}}
$$

For $i=1, \ldots, r^{\prime}, \widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{i} \cap U_{\mathcal{A}}$ is a $\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}$-divisor in $U_{\mathcal{A}}$, and it descends to a $\mathbb{T}$-divisor $\mathcal{D}_{i}$ in $\mathcal{X}$. We have

$$
\bar{D}_{i}^{\mathcal{T}}=\left(c_{1}\right)_{\mathcal{T}}\left(\mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{X}}\left(\mathcal{D}_{i}\right)\right), \quad i=1, \ldots, r^{\prime} .
$$

For $i=r^{\prime}+1, \ldots, r, \widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{i} \cap U_{\mathcal{A}}$ is empty, so it is the zero $\widetilde{\mathbb{T}}$-divisor.

### 2.3. Line bundles and Cartier divisors

We have group isomorphisms

$$
\mathbb{L}^{\vee} \cong \operatorname{Pic}_{G}\left(\mathbb{C}^{r}\right) \cong H_{G}^{2}\left(\mathbb{C}^{r} ; \mathbb{Z}\right)
$$

where the first isomorphism is given by $\chi \in \mathbb{L}^{\vee}=\operatorname{Hom}\left(G, \mathbb{C}^{*}\right) \mapsto \widetilde{L}_{\chi}$ and the second isomorphism is given by the $G$-equivariant first Chern class $\left(c_{1}\right)_{G}$. We have a commutative diagram

where $\iota^{*}$ is a surjective group homomorphism induced by the inclusion $\iota: U_{\mathcal{A}} \hookrightarrow \mathbb{C}^{r}$. The surjective map $H_{G}^{2}\left(\mathbb{C}^{r} ; \mathbb{Z}\right) \rightarrow H^{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Z})$ is the restriction of the Kirwan map

$$
\kappa: H_{G}^{*}\left(\mathbb{C}^{r} ; \mathbb{Z}\right) \longrightarrow H^{*}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Z})
$$

Define

$$
D_{i}:=\left(c_{1}\right)_{G}\left(\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{C}^{r}}\left(\widetilde{\mathcal{D}}_{i}\right)\right) \in H_{G}^{2}\left(\mathbb{C}^{r} ; \mathbb{Z}\right) \cong H^{2}\left(\left[\mathbb{C}^{r} / G\right] ; \mathbb{Z}\right)
$$

Then

$$
\operatorname{Ker}\left(\iota^{*}\right)=\bigoplus_{i=r^{\prime}+1}^{r} \mathbb{Z} D_{i} .
$$

Therefore,

$$
\operatorname{Pic}(\mathcal{X}) \cong H^{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Z}) \cong \mathbb{L}^{\vee} / \oplus_{i=r^{\prime}+1}^{r} \mathbb{Z} D_{i}
$$

Recall that $\psi^{\vee}: \widetilde{M} \longrightarrow \mathbb{L}^{\vee}$ is surjective if and only if $N_{\text {tor }}=0$. Let

$$
\bar{D}_{i}=c_{1}\left(\mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{X}}\left(\mathcal{D}_{i}\right)\right) \in H^{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Z}), \quad i=1, \ldots, r
$$

The map

$$
\bar{\psi}^{\vee}: \operatorname{Pic}_{\mathcal{T}}(\mathcal{X}) \cong H_{\mathcal{T}}^{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Z}) \rightarrow \operatorname{Pic}(\mathcal{X}) \cong H^{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Z})
$$

given by

$$
\bar{D}_{i}^{\mathcal{T}} \mapsto \bar{D}_{i}, \quad i=1, \ldots, r^{\prime}
$$

is surjective if and only if $N_{\text {tor }}=0$. In general, $\operatorname{Coker}\left(\psi^{\vee}\right) \cong \operatorname{Coker}\left(\bar{\psi}^{\vee}\right)$ is a finite abelian group.
Pick a $\mathbb{Z}$-basis $\left\{e_{1}, \ldots, e_{k}\right\}$ of $\mathbb{L} \cong \mathbb{Z}^{k}$, and let $\left\{e_{1}^{\vee}, \ldots, e_{k}^{\vee}\right\}$ be the dual $\mathbb{Z}$-basis of $\mathbb{L}^{\vee}$. For each $a \in\{1, \ldots, k\}$, we define a charge vector

$$
l^{(a)}=\left(l_{1}^{(a)}, \ldots, l_{r}^{(a)}\right) \in \mathbb{Z}^{r}
$$

by

$$
\psi\left(e_{a}\right)=\sum_{i=1}^{r} l_{i}^{(a)} \tilde{b}_{i},
$$

where $\psi: \mathbb{L} \longrightarrow \widetilde{N}$ is the inclusion map. Then

$$
D_{i}=\psi^{\vee}\left(D_{i}^{\mathcal{T}}\right)=\sum_{a=1}^{k} l_{i}^{(a)} e_{a}^{\vee}, \quad i=1, \ldots, r,
$$

and

$$
\sum_{i=1}^{r} l_{i}^{(a)} b_{i}=\phi \circ \psi\left(e_{a}\right)=0, \quad a=1, \ldots, k
$$

Example 2.3. We use the notation in Example 2.2.

1. $\mathcal{X}=\mathcal{X}_{1,1,1}$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
& D_{1}=D_{2}=D_{3}=1, D_{4}=-3 ; \\
& l^{(1)}=(1,1,1,-3) ; \\
& \operatorname{Pic}_{\mathcal{T}}(\mathcal{X}) \cong \mathbb{Z}^{3}, \quad \operatorname{Pic}(\mathcal{X}) \cong \mathbb{Z} / 3 \mathbb{Z} ;
\end{aligned}
$$

2. $\mathcal{X}=\mathcal{X}_{1,2,0}$.

$$
\begin{gathered}
D_{1}=(0,0), D_{2}=(0,1), D_{3}=(1,0), D_{4}=(-2,1), D_{5}=(1,-2) \\
l^{(1)}=(0,0,1,-2,1), l^{(2)}=(0,1,0,1,-2) \\
\operatorname{Pic}_{\mathcal{T}}(\mathcal{X})=\mathbb{Z}^{3}, \quad \operatorname{Pic}(\mathcal{X})=\mathbb{Z}^{2} /(\mathbb{Z}(-2,1) \oplus \mathbb{Z}(1,-2)) \cong \mathbb{Z} / 3 \mathbb{Z}
\end{gathered}
$$

3. $\mathcal{X}=\mathcal{X}_{0,0,0}$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
D_{1}=3, D_{2} & =0, D_{3}=0, D_{4}=-3 \\
l^{(1)} & =(3,0,0,-3) \\
\operatorname{Pic}_{\mathcal{T}}(\mathcal{X}) & =\mathbb{Z}^{3}, \quad \operatorname{Pic}(\mathcal{X})=\mathbb{Z} / 3 \mathbb{Z} .
\end{aligned}
$$

### 2.4. Torus invariant subvarieties and their generic stabilisers

Let $\Sigma(d)$ be the set of $d$-dimensional cones. For each $\sigma \in \Sigma(d)$, we define

$$
I_{\sigma}:=\left\{i \in\{1, \ldots, r\} \mid \rho_{i} \not \subset \sigma\right\} \in \mathcal{A}, \quad I_{\sigma}^{\prime}:=\{1, \ldots, r\} \backslash I_{\sigma} .
$$

Then $\left|I_{\sigma}^{\prime}\right|=d$ and $\left|I_{\sigma}\right|=r-d$. Let $\tilde{V}(\sigma) \subset U_{\mathcal{A}}$ be the closed subvariety defined by the ideal of $\mathbb{C}\left[Z_{1}, \ldots, Z_{r}\right]$ generated by

$$
\left\{Z_{i}=0 \mid \rho_{i} \subset \sigma\right\}=\left\{Z_{i}=0 \mid i \in I_{\sigma}^{\prime}\right\}
$$

Then $\mathcal{V}(\sigma):=[\widetilde{V}(\sigma) / G]$ is an $(n-d)$-dimensional $\mathcal{T}$-invariant closed substack of $\mathcal{X}=\left[U_{\mathcal{A}} / G\right]$.

The group homomorphism $G \cong\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{k} \longrightarrow \widetilde{\mathbb{T}} \cong\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{r}$ is given by

$$
g \mapsto\left(\chi_{1}(g), \ldots, \chi_{r}(g)\right),
$$

where $\chi_{i} \in \operatorname{Hom}\left(G, \mathbb{C}^{*}\right)=\mathbb{L}^{\vee}$ is given by

$$
\chi_{i}\left(u_{1}, \ldots, u_{k}\right)=\prod_{a=1}^{k} u_{a}^{l_{i}^{(a)}} .
$$

Let

$$
G_{\sigma}:=\{g \in G \mid g \cdot z=z \text { for all } z \in \widetilde{V}(\sigma)\}=\bigcap_{i \in I_{\sigma}} \operatorname{Ker}\left(\chi_{i}\right) .
$$

Then $G_{\sigma}$ is the generic stabiliser of $\mathcal{V}(\sigma)$. It is a finite subgroup of $G$. If $\tau \subset \sigma$, then $I_{\sigma} \subset I_{\tau}$, so $G_{\tau} \subset G_{\sigma}$. There are two special cases:

- Let $\{0\}$ be the unique 0 -dimensional cone. Then $G_{\{0\}}=K$ is the generic stabiliser of $\mathcal{V}(\{0\})=\mathcal{X}$. - If $\sigma \in \Sigma(n)$, where $n=\operatorname{dim}_{\mathbb{C}} \mathcal{X}$, then $\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma}:=\mathcal{V}(\sigma)$ is a $\mathcal{T}$-fixed point in $\mathcal{X}$, and $\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma}=\mathcal{B} G_{\sigma}$.

Example 2.4. We use the notation in Example 2.2. Let $\sigma \subset N_{\mathbb{R}} \cong \mathbb{R}^{3}$ denote the 3-dimensional cone spanned by $\bar{b}_{1}, \bar{b}_{2}, \bar{b}_{3}$. For $j=1,2,3$, let $\tau_{j}$ denote the 2 -dimensional cone in $N_{\mathbb{R}}$ spanned by $\left\{\bar{b}_{i}: i \in\{1,2,3\}-\{j\}\right\}$.

1. $\mathcal{X}=\mathcal{X}_{1,1,1}: G_{\sigma}=\mathbb{Z}_{3}, \quad G_{\tau_{1}}=G_{\tau_{2}}=G_{\tau_{3}}=\{1\}$.
2. $\mathcal{X}=\mathcal{X}_{1,2,0}: G_{\sigma}=\mathbb{Z}_{3}=G_{\tau_{3}}, \quad G_{\tau_{1}}=G_{\tau_{2}}=\{1\}$.
3. $\mathcal{X}=\mathcal{X}_{0,0,0}: G_{\sigma}=\mathbb{Z}_{3}=G_{\tau_{1}}=G_{\tau_{2}}=G_{\tau_{3}}$.

Define the set of flags in $\Sigma$ to be

$$
F(\Sigma)=\{(\tau, \sigma) \in \Sigma(n-1) \times \Sigma(n): \tau \subset \sigma\} .
$$

Given $(\tau, \sigma) \in F(\Sigma)$, let $\mathfrak{I}_{\tau}:=\mathcal{V}(\tau)$ be the 1-dimensional $\mathcal{T}$-invariant subvariety of $\mathcal{X}$. Then $\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma}$ is contained in $\mathfrak{I}_{\tau}$. There is a unique $i \in\left\{1, \ldots, r^{\prime}\right\}$ such that $i \in I_{\sigma}^{\prime} \backslash I_{\tau}^{\prime}$. The representation of $G_{\sigma}$ on the tangent line $T_{\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma}} \mathfrak{l}_{\tau}$ to $\mathfrak{I}_{\tau}$ at the stacky point $\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma}$ is given by $\chi_{(\tau, \sigma)}:=\left.\chi_{i}\right|_{G_{\sigma}}: G_{\sigma} \rightarrow \mathbb{C}^{*}$. The image $\chi_{i}\left(G_{\sigma}\right) \subset \mathbb{C}^{*}$ is a cyclic subgroup of $\mathbb{C}^{*} ;$ we define the order of this group to be $r(\tau, \sigma)$. Then there is a short exact sequence of finite abelian groups:

$$
1 \rightarrow G_{\tau} \longrightarrow G_{\sigma} \xrightarrow{\chi_{(\tau, \sigma)}} \mu_{r(\tau, \sigma)} \rightarrow 1,
$$

where $\mu_{a}=\left\{z \in \mathbb{C}^{*} \mid z^{a}=1\right\}$ is the group of $a$ th roots of unity.

### 2.5. The extended nef cone and the extended Mori cone

In this paragraph, $\mathbb{F}=\mathbb{Q}, \mathbb{R}$ or $\mathbb{C}$. Given a finitely generated abelian group $\Lambda$ with $\Lambda / \Lambda_{\text {tor }} \cong \mathbb{Z}^{m}$, define $\Lambda_{\mathbb{F}}=\Lambda \otimes_{\mathbb{Z}} \mathbb{F} \cong \mathbb{F}^{m}$. We have the following short exact sequences of vector spaces:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& 0 \rightarrow \mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{F}} \rightarrow \widetilde{N}_{\mathbb{F}} \rightarrow N_{\mathbb{F}} \rightarrow 0, \\
& 0 \rightarrow M_{\mathbb{F}} \rightarrow \widetilde{M}_{\mathbb{F}} \rightarrow \mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{F}}^{\vee} \rightarrow 0 .
\end{aligned}
$$

We also have the following isomorphisms of vector spaces over $\mathbb{F}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
& H^{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{F}) \cong H^{2}(X ; \mathbb{F}) \cong \mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{F}}^{\vee} / \oplus_{i=r^{\prime}+1}^{r} \mathbb{F} D_{i}, \\
& H_{\mathcal{T}}^{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{F}) \cong H_{\mathbb{T}}^{2}(X ; \mathbb{F}) \cong \widetilde{M}_{\mathbb{F}} / \oplus_{i=r^{\prime}+1}^{r} \mathbb{F} D_{i}^{\mathcal{T}},
\end{aligned}
$$

where $X$ is the coarse moduli space of $\mathcal{X}$.
From now on, we assume all the maximal cones in $\Sigma$ are $n$-dimensional, where $n=\operatorname{dim}_{\mathbb{C}} \mathcal{X}$. Given a maximal cone $\sigma \in \Sigma(n)$, we define

$$
\mathbb{K}_{\sigma}^{\vee}:=\bigoplus_{i \in I_{\sigma}} \mathbb{Z} D_{i}
$$

Then $\mathbb{K}_{\sigma}^{\vee}$ is a sublattice of $\mathbb{L}^{\vee}$ of finite index. We define the extended $\sigma$-nef cone to be

$$
\widetilde{\operatorname{Nef}}_{\sigma}=\sum_{i \in I_{\sigma}} \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0} D_{i}
$$

which is a $k$-dimensional cone in $\mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\vee} \cong \mathbb{R}^{k}$. The extended nef cone of the extended stacky fan $\left(\Sigma, b_{1}, \ldots, b_{r}\right)$ is

$$
\widetilde{\operatorname{Nef}}_{\mathcal{X}}:=\bigcap_{\sigma \in \Sigma(n)} \widetilde{\operatorname{Nef}}_{\sigma}
$$

The extended $\sigma$-Kähler cone $\widetilde{C}_{\sigma}$ is defined to be the interior of $\widetilde{\operatorname{Nef}}_{\sigma}$; the extended Kähler cone of $\mathcal{X}$, $\widetilde{C}_{\mathcal{X}}$, is defined to be the interior of the extended nef cone $\widetilde{\operatorname{Nef}}_{\mathcal{X}}$.

Let $\mathbb{K}_{\sigma}$ be the dual lattice of $\mathbb{K}_{\sigma}^{\vee}$; it can be viewed as an additive subgroup of $\mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{Q}}$ :

$$
\mathbb{K}_{\sigma}=\left\{\beta \in \mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{Q}} \mid\langle D, \beta\rangle \in \mathbb{Z} \forall D \in \mathbb{K}_{\sigma}^{\vee}\right\}
$$

where $\langle-,-\rangle$ is the natural pairing between $\mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{Q}}^{\vee}$ and $\mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{Q}}$. Define

$$
\mathbb{K}:=\bigcup_{\sigma \in \Sigma(n)} \mathbb{K}_{\sigma}
$$

Then $\mathbb{K}$ is a subset (which is not necessarily a subgroup) of $\mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{Q}}$, and $\mathbb{L} \subset \mathbb{K}$.
We define the extended $\sigma$-Mori cone $\widetilde{\mathrm{NE}}_{\sigma} \subset \mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{R}}$ to be the dual cone of $\widetilde{\operatorname{Nef}}_{\sigma} \subset \mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{R}}^{v}$ :

$$
\widetilde{\mathrm{NE}}_{\sigma}=\left\{\beta \in \mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{R}} \mid\langle D, \beta\rangle \geq 0 \forall D \in \widetilde{\operatorname{Nef}}_{\sigma}\right\}
$$

It is a $k$-dimensional cone in $\mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{R}}$. The extended Mori cone of the extended stacky fan $\left(\Sigma, b_{1}, \ldots, b_{r}\right)$ is

$$
\widetilde{\mathrm{NE}}_{\mathcal{X}}:=\bigcup_{\sigma \in \Sigma(n)} \widetilde{\mathrm{NE}}_{\sigma}
$$

Finally, we define

$$
\mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}, \sigma}:=\mathbb{K}_{\sigma} \cap \widetilde{\mathrm{NE}}_{\sigma}, \quad \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}:=\mathbb{K} \cap \widetilde{\mathrm{NE}}(\mathcal{X})=\bigcup_{\sigma \in \Sigma(n)} \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}, \sigma
$$



Figure 3. $\mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}$ of $\mathcal{X}_{1,1,1}$ and its crepant resolution $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^{2}}(-3)$.


Figure 4. The secondary fan of the crepant resolution of $\mathcal{X}_{1,2,0}$.

## Example 2.5.

1. $\mathcal{X}=\mathcal{X}_{1,1,1}$ (see Figure 3 ).

$$
\begin{gathered}
\mathbb{K}^{\vee} \cong 3 \mathbb{Z}, \quad \widetilde{\operatorname{Nef}} \mathcal{X}=\mathbb{R}_{\leq 0} ; \\
\mathbb{K} \cong \frac{1}{3} \mathbb{Z}, \quad \widetilde{\mathrm{NE}} \mathcal{X}=\mathbb{R}_{\leq 0}, \quad \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}=\frac{1}{3} \mathbb{Z}_{\leq 0} .
\end{gathered}
$$

2. $\mathcal{X}=\mathcal{X}_{1,2,0}$ (see Figures 4 and 5).

$$
\begin{gathered}
\mathbb{K}^{\vee} \cong \mathbb{Z}(-2,1) \oplus \mathbb{Z}(1,-2), \quad \widetilde{\operatorname{Nef}}_{\mathcal{X}}=\mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}(-2,1)+\mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}(1,-2) \\
\mathbb{K} \cong \mathbb{Z}\left(-\frac{2}{3},-\frac{1}{3}\right) \oplus \mathbb{Z}\left(-\frac{1}{3},-\frac{2}{3}\right), \quad \widetilde{\mathrm{NE}}_{\mathcal{X}}=\mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}\left(-\frac{2}{3},-\frac{1}{3}\right)+\mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}\left(-\frac{1}{3},-\frac{2}{3}\right), \\
\mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}=\mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}\left(-\frac{2}{3},-\frac{1}{3}\right)+\mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}\left(-\frac{1}{3},-\frac{2}{3}\right) .
\end{gathered}
$$

3. $\mathcal{X}=\mathcal{X}_{0,0,0}$.

$$
\begin{gathered}
\mathbb{K}^{\vee} \cong 3 \mathbb{Z}, \quad \widetilde{\operatorname{Nef}}_{\mathcal{X}}=\mathbb{R}_{\leq 0} \\
\mathbb{K} \cong \frac{1}{3} \mathbb{Z}, \quad \widetilde{\mathrm{NE}}_{\mathcal{X}}=\mathbb{R}_{\leq 0}, \quad \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}=\frac{1}{3} \mathbb{Z}_{\leq 0}
\end{gathered}
$$

Assumption 2.6. From now on, we make the following assumptions on $\mathcal{X}$.
(a) The coarse moduli space $X_{\Sigma}$ of $\mathcal{X}$ is semi-projective.
(b) We may choose $b_{r^{\prime}+1}, \ldots, b_{r}$ such that $\hat{\rho}:=D_{1}+\cdots+D_{r}$ is contained in the closure of the extended Kähler cone $\widetilde{C}_{\mathcal{X}}$.


Figure 5. $\mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}$ of $\mathcal{X}_{1,2,0}$ and its (partial) crepant resolutions.


Figure 6. $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^{1}}(-3) \oplus \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^{1}}(1)$.

## Remark 2.7.

1. We make the above assumptions (a) and (b) so that the equivariant mirror theorem [27, Theorem 31] takes a particularly simple form. See Section 4.1 in this paper for the precise statement.
2. By [28, Proposition 14.4.1], $X_{\Sigma}$ is semi-projective if and only if $|\Sigma|$ is equal to the cone spanned by $b_{1}, \ldots, b_{r}$. For example, the total space of $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^{1}}(-3) \oplus \mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^{1}}(1)$ is a smooth toric Calabi-Yau 3-fold that is not semi-projective (see Figure 6).
3. When $\mathcal{X}$ is a Calabi-Yau smooth toric DM stack, Assumption (b) holds if its coarse moduli space $X_{\Sigma}$ has a toric crepant resolution of singularities; see [47, Remark 3.4]. By [28, Proposition 11.4.19], any 3-dimensional Gorenstein toric variety $X_{\Sigma}$ has a resolution of singularities $\phi: X_{\Sigma^{\prime}} \rightarrow X_{\Sigma}$ such that $\phi$ is projective and crepant. So Assumption 2.6 (b) holds for any 3-dimensional Calabi-Yau smooth toric DM stacks.

### 2.6. Smooth toric DM stacks as symplectic quotients

Let $G_{\mathbb{R}} \cong U(1)^{k}$ be the maximal compact subgroup of $G \cong\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{k}$. Then the Lie algebra of $G_{\mathbb{R}}$ is $\mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{R}}$. Let

$$
\tilde{\mu}: \mathbb{C}^{r} \rightarrow \mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\vee}=\bigoplus_{a=1}^{k} \mathbb{R} e_{a}^{\vee}
$$

be the moment map of the Hamiltonian $G_{\mathbb{R}}$-action on $\mathbb{C}^{r}$, equipped with the Kähler form

$$
\sqrt{-1} \sum_{i=1}^{r} d Z_{i} \wedge d \bar{Z}_{i}
$$

Then

$$
\widetilde{\mu}\left(Z_{1}, \ldots, Z_{r}\right)=\sum_{i=1}^{r} \sum_{a=1}^{k} l_{i}^{(a)}\left|Z_{i}\right|^{2} e_{a}^{\vee}
$$

If $\mathbf{r}=\sum_{a=1}^{k} r_{a} e_{a}^{\vee}$ is in the extended Kähler cone of $\mathcal{X}$, then

$$
\mathcal{X}=\left[\widetilde{\mu}^{-1}(\mathbf{r}) / G_{\mathbb{R}}\right]
$$

The generic stabiliser $K$ (which is a finite subgroup of $\left.G \cong\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{k}\right)$ is contained in the maximal compact subgroup $G_{\mathbb{R}}$ of $G$. The quotient $G_{\mathbb{R}}^{\text {rig }}:=G_{\mathbb{R}} / K \cong U(1)^{k}$ is the maximal compact subgroup of $G^{\text {rig }}=G / K \cong\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{k}$, and

$$
\mathcal{X}^{\mathrm{rig}}=\left[\widetilde{\mu}^{-1}(\mathbf{r}) / G_{\mathbb{R}}^{\mathrm{rig}}\right]
$$

as a symplectic quotient.
The real numbers $r_{1}, \ldots, r_{k}$ are extended Kähler parameters. The symplectic structure $\omega(\mathbf{r})$ depends on $\mathbf{r}$. The map $\mathbf{r} \mapsto[\omega(\mathbf{r})]$ is given by $\mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\vee} \rightarrow H^{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{R})$. Let $T_{a}=-r_{a}+\sqrt{-1} \theta_{a}$ be complexified extended Kähler parameters of $\mathcal{X}$.

### 2.7. The inertia stack and the Chen-Ruan orbifold cohomology

Given $\sigma \in \Sigma$, define

$$
\operatorname{Box}(\sigma):=\left\{v \in N: \bar{v}=\sum_{i \in I_{\sigma}^{\prime}} c_{i} \bar{b}_{i}, \quad 0 \leq c_{i}<1\right\} .
$$

Then $N_{\text {tor }} \subset \operatorname{Box}(\sigma) \subset N$. If $\sigma$ is a $d$-dimensional cone, then the set $\left\{\sum_{i \in I_{\sigma}^{\prime}} c_{i} \bar{b}_{i}: c_{i} \in \mathbb{R}, 0 \leq c_{i}<1\right\}$ is a fundamental domain of the action of $\bar{N}_{\sigma}=\oplus_{i \in I_{\sigma}^{\prime}} \mathbb{Z} \bar{b}_{i} \cong \mathbb{Z}^{d}$ on $N_{\sigma} \otimes_{\mathbb{Z}} \mathbb{R}=\oplus_{i \in I_{\sigma}^{\prime}} \mathbb{R} \bar{b}_{i} \cong \mathbb{R}^{d}$. If $\tau \subset \sigma$, then $I_{\tau}^{\prime} \subset I_{\sigma}^{\prime}$, so $\operatorname{Box}(\tau) \subset \operatorname{Box}(\sigma)$.

Let $\sigma \in \Sigma(n)$ be a maximal cone in $\Sigma$. We have a short exact sequence of abelian groups

$$
0 \rightarrow \mathbb{K}_{\sigma} / \mathbb{L} \rightarrow \mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{R}} / \mathbb{L} \rightarrow \mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{R}} / \mathbb{K}_{\sigma} \rightarrow 0
$$

which can be identified with the following short exact sequence of multiplicative abelian groups

$$
1 \rightarrow G_{\sigma} \rightarrow G_{\mathbb{R}} \rightarrow\left(G / G_{\sigma}\right)_{\mathbb{R}} \rightarrow 1
$$

where $G_{\mathbb{R}} \cong U(1)^{k}$ is the maximal compact subgroup of $G \cong\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{k}$, and $\left(G / G_{\sigma}\right)_{\mathbb{R}} \cong U(1)^{k}$ is the maximal compact subgroup of $\left(G / G_{\sigma}\right) \cong\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{k}$.

Given a real number $x$, we recall some standard notation: $\lfloor x\rfloor$ is the greatest integer less than or equal to $x,\lceil x\rceil$ is the least integer greater or equal to $x$ and $\{x\}=x-\lfloor x\rfloor$ is the fractional part of $x$. Define $v: \mathbb{K}_{\sigma} \rightarrow N$ by

$$
v(\beta)=\sum_{i=1}^{r}\left\lceil\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle\right\rceil b_{i} .
$$

Then

$$
\overline{v(\beta)}=\sum_{i \in I_{\sigma}^{\prime}}\left\{-\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle\right\} \bar{b}_{i},
$$

so $v(\beta) \in \operatorname{Box}(\sigma)$. Indeed, $v$ induces a bijection $K_{\sigma} / \mathbb{L} \cong \operatorname{Box}(\sigma)$.
For any $\tau \in \Sigma$, there exists $\sigma \in \Sigma(n)$ such that $\tau \subset \sigma$. The bijection $G_{\sigma} \rightarrow \operatorname{Box}(\sigma)$ restricts to a bijection $G_{\tau} \rightarrow \operatorname{Box}(\tau)$.

Define

$$
\operatorname{Box}(\boldsymbol{\Sigma}):=\bigcup_{\sigma \in \Sigma} \operatorname{Box}(\sigma)=\bigcup_{\sigma \in \Sigma(n)} \operatorname{Box}(\sigma)
$$

Then $N_{\text {tor }} \subset \operatorname{Box}(\boldsymbol{\Sigma}) \subset N$. There is a bijection $\mathbb{K} / \mathbb{L} \rightarrow \operatorname{Box}(\boldsymbol{\Sigma})$.
Given $v \in \operatorname{Box}(\sigma)$, where $\sigma \in \Sigma(d)$, define $c_{i}(v) \in[0,1) \cap \mathbb{Q}$ by

$$
\bar{v}=\sum_{i \in I_{\sigma}^{\prime}} c_{i}(v) \bar{b}_{i}
$$

Suppose that $k \in G_{\sigma}$ corresponds to $v \in \operatorname{Box}(\sigma)$ under the bijection $G_{\sigma} \cong \operatorname{Box}(\sigma)$. Then

$$
\chi_{i}(k)= \begin{cases}1, & i \in I_{\sigma} \\ e^{2 \pi \sqrt{-1} c_{i}(v)}, & i \in I_{\sigma}^{\prime}\end{cases}
$$

Define

$$
\operatorname{age}(k)=\operatorname{age}(v)=\sum_{i \notin I_{\sigma}} c_{i}(v) .
$$

Let $I U=\left\{(z, k) \in U_{\mathcal{A}} \times G \mid k \cdot z=z\right\}$, and let $G$ act on $I U$ by $h \cdot(z, k)=(h \cdot z, k)$. The inertia stack $\mathcal{I X}$ of $\mathcal{X}$ is defined to be the quotient stack

$$
\mathcal{I X}:=[I U / G] .
$$

Note that $\left(z=\left(Z_{1}, \ldots, Z_{r}\right), k\right) \in I U$ if and only if

$$
k \in \bigcup_{\sigma \in \Sigma} G_{\sigma} \text { and } Z_{i}=0 \text { whenever } \chi_{i}(k) \neq 1
$$

So

$$
I U=\bigcup_{v \in \operatorname{Box}(\boldsymbol{\Sigma})} U_{v}
$$

where

$$
U_{v}:=\left\{\left(Z_{1}, \ldots, Z_{m}\right) \in U_{\mathcal{A}}: Z_{i}=0 \text { if } c_{i}(v) \neq 0\right\}
$$

The connected components of $\mathcal{I X}$ are

$$
\left\{\mathcal{X}_{v}:=\left[U_{v} / G\right]: v \in \operatorname{Box}(\boldsymbol{\Sigma})\right\} .
$$

The involution $I U \rightarrow I U,(z, k) \mapsto\left(z, k^{-1}\right)$ induces involutions inv : $\mathcal{I X} \rightarrow \mathcal{I X}$ and inv : $\operatorname{Box}(\boldsymbol{\Sigma}) \rightarrow$ $\operatorname{Box}(\boldsymbol{\Sigma})$ such that $\operatorname{inv}\left(\mathcal{X}_{v}\right)=\mathcal{X}_{\operatorname{inv}(v)}$.

In the remainder of this subsection, we consider rational cohomology and write $H^{*}(-)$ instead of $H^{*}(-; \mathbb{Q})$.

As a graded vector space over $\mathbb{Q}$ (and as the state-space of the relevant quantum theory in physics [74]), the Chen-Ruan orbifold cohomology [23] is defined to be

$$
H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{*}(\mathcal{X})=\bigoplus_{v \in \operatorname{Box}(\boldsymbol{\Sigma})} H^{*}\left(\mathcal{X}_{v}\right)[2 \operatorname{age}(v)]
$$

Let $\mathbf{1}_{v}$ be the unit in $H^{*}\left(\mathcal{X}_{v}\right)$. Then $\mathbf{1}_{v} \in H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{2 \operatorname{age}(v)}(\mathcal{X})$. In particular,

$$
H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{0}(\mathcal{X})=\bigoplus_{v \in N_{\text {tor }}} \mathbb{Q} \mathbf{1}_{v}
$$

Suppose that $\mathcal{X}$ is a proper toric DM stack. Then the orbifold Poincaré pairing on $H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{*}(\mathcal{X})$ is defined as

$$
\begin{equation*}
(\alpha, \beta):=\int_{\mathcal{I X}} \alpha \cup \operatorname{inv}^{*}(\beta) \tag{5}
\end{equation*}
$$

We also have an equivariant pairing on $H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}}^{*}(\mathcal{X})$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
(\alpha, \beta)_{\mathbb{T}}:=\int_{\mathcal{I} \mathcal{X}_{\mathbb{T}}} \alpha \cup \operatorname{inv}^{*}(\beta) \tag{6}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
\int_{\mathcal{I X}}: H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}}^{*}(\mathcal{X}) \rightarrow H_{\mathbb{T}}^{*}(\text { point })=H^{*}(B \mathbb{T})
$$

is the equivariant pushforward to a point. When $\mathcal{X}$ is not proper, equation (5) is not defined, but we can still define via equation (6) an equivariant pairing $H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}}^{*}(\mathcal{X}) \otimes H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}}^{*}(\mathcal{X}) \rightarrow \mathcal{Q}_{\mathbb{T}}$, where $\mathcal{Q}_{\mathbb{T}}$ is the fractional field of the ring $H^{*}(B \mathbb{T})$.

## Example 2.8.

1. $\mathcal{X}=\mathcal{X}_{1,1,1}$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
N & =\mathbb{Z}^{3}, \quad \operatorname{Box}(\boldsymbol{\Sigma})=\{(0,0,0),(0,0,1),(0,0,2)\} \\
H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{0}(\mathcal{X}) & =\mathbb{Q} \mathbf{1}_{(0,0,0)}, H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{2}(\mathcal{X})=\mathbb{Q} \mathbf{1}_{(0,0,1)}, H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{4}(\mathcal{X})=\mathbb{Q} \mathbf{1}_{(0,0,2)} .
\end{aligned}
$$

2. $\mathcal{X}=\mathcal{X}_{1,2,0}$.

$$
\begin{gathered}
N=\mathbb{Z}^{3}, \quad \operatorname{Box}(\boldsymbol{\Sigma})=\{(0,0,0),(0,2,1),(0,1,1)\} \\
H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{0}(\mathcal{X})=\mathbb{Q} \mathbf{1}_{(0,0,0)}, \quad H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{2}(\mathcal{X})=\mathbb{Q} \mathbf{1}_{(0,2,1)} \oplus \mathbb{Q} \mathbf{1}_{(0,1,1)} .
\end{gathered}
$$

3. $\mathcal{X}=\mathcal{X}_{0,0,0}$.

$$
\begin{gathered}
N=\mathbb{Z}^{3} \oplus \mathbb{Z}_{3}, \quad \operatorname{Box}(\boldsymbol{\Sigma})=N_{\text {tor }}=\mathbb{Z}_{3}=\{0,1,2\} ; \\
H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{0}(\mathcal{X})=\mathbb{Q} \mathbf{1}_{0} \oplus \mathbb{Q} \mathbf{1}_{1} \oplus \mathbb{Q} \mathbf{1}_{2} .
\end{gathered}
$$

## 3. All genus open-closed Gromov-Witten invariants

In this section, $\mathcal{X}$ is a 3-dimensional Calabi-Yau smooth Deligne-Mumford stack.

### 3.1. Rigidification

The rigidification $\mathcal{X}^{\text {rig }}$ of $\mathcal{X}$ is a toric Calabi-Yau 3-orbifold. The Calabi-Yau condition implies $\mathcal{X}^{\text {rig }}=$ $\mathcal{X}^{\text {can }}$, where $\mathcal{X}^{\text {can }}$ is determined by the simplicial fan $\Sigma$ and then by choosing each $b_{i}$ to be the primitive generator of each 1 -cone (compare to equation (3) in Section 2.1). Let $\mathcal{T}^{\prime}$ (respectively, $\mathbb{T}^{\prime}$ ) be the subtorus of $\mathcal{T} \cong\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{3} \times \mathcal{B} K$ (respectively, $\left.\mathbb{T} \cong\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{3}\right)$ preserving the Calabi-Yau 3-form on $\mathcal{X}$ (respectively, $\mathcal{X}$ rig . Then $\mathbb{T}^{\prime} \cong\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{2}$ and $\mathcal{T}^{\prime} \cong\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{2} \times \mathcal{B} K$. There is a primitive $u_{3} \in M=$ $\operatorname{Hom}\left(\mathbb{T}, \mathbb{C}^{*}\right) \cong \mathbb{Z}^{3}$ such that $\operatorname{Ker}\left(u_{3}\right)=\mathbb{T}^{\prime}$. Define $M^{\prime}:=M /\left\langle u_{3}\right\rangle \cong \mathbb{Z}^{2}$. Then $\bar{N}^{\prime}:=u_{3}^{\perp}=\{v \in \bar{N}:$ $\left.\left\langle u_{3}, v\right\rangle=0\right\}$ is the dual lattice of $M^{\prime}=\operatorname{Hom}\left(\mathbb{T}^{\prime}, \mathbb{C}^{*}\right)$.

The simplicial fan $\Sigma$ is determined by a convex polytope $\Delta \subset N_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}=\bar{N}^{\prime} \otimes_{\mathbb{Z}} \mathbb{R}$ together with a triangulation of $\Delta$, where all the vertices are in the lattice $\bar{N}$. The fan $\Sigma$ is a cone over this triangulation in $N_{1, \mathbb{R}}^{\prime} \subset N_{\mathbb{R}}$, where $N_{1, \mathbb{R}}^{\prime}=\left\{v \in N_{\mathbb{R}}:\left\langle u_{3}, v\right\rangle=1\right\}$.

### 3.2. Toric graph

Let $\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}} \cong U(1)^{3}$ (respectively, $\left.\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime} \cong U(1)^{2}\right)$ be the maximal compact subgroup of $\mathbb{T} \cong\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{3}$ (respectively, $\mathbb{T}^{\prime} \cong\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{2}$ ), and we choose an $\mathbf{r}$ in the extended Kähler cone. The $\mathbb{T}$-action on $\mathcal{X}^{\text {rig }}$ restricts to a Hamiltonian $\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}$-action on the Kähler orbifold ( $\mathcal{X}$ rig,$\omega(\mathbf{r})$ ). Since $M_{\mathbb{R}}$ (respectively, $M_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}$ ) is canonically identified with the dual of the Lie algebra of $\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}$ (respectively, $\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}$ ), the Kähler form $\omega(\mathbf{r})$ determines a moment map $\mu_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}}: \mathcal{X}$ rig $\longrightarrow M_{\mathbb{R}}$ up to translation by a vector in $M_{\mathbb{R}}$. The image $\mu_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}}\left(\mathcal{X}^{\text {rig }}\right)$ is a convex polyhedron. The moment map $\mu_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}: \mathcal{X}$ rig $\longrightarrow M_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}$ is the composition $\pi \circ \mu_{T_{\mathbb{R}}}$, where $\pi: M_{\mathbb{R}} \cong \mathbb{R}^{3} \rightarrow M_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime} \cong \mathbb{R}^{2}$ is the projection. The map $\mu_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}$ is surjective. Let $\mathcal{X}_{1}^{\text {rig }} \subset \mathcal{X}^{\text {rig }}$ be the union of 0 -dimensional and 1-dimensional $\mathbb{T}$-orbits in $\mathcal{X}^{\text {rig }}$. The toric graph is defined by $\Gamma:=\mu_{T_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}\left(\mathcal{X}_{1}^{\text {rig }}\right) \subset M_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime} \cong \mathbb{R}^{2}$. It is determined by the Kähler class $[\omega(\mathbf{r})] \in H^{2}\left(\mathcal{X}^{\text {rig }} ; \mathbb{R}\right)=H^{2}\left(X_{\Sigma} ; \mathbb{R}\right)$ up to translation by a vector in $M_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}$. The vertices (respectively, edges) of $\Gamma$ are in one-to-one correspondence to 3 -dimensional (respectively, 2-dimensional) cones in $\Sigma$. Conversely, the Kähler class $[\omega(\mathbf{r})] \in H^{2}\left(\mathcal{X}^{\text {rig }} ; \mathbb{R}\right)$ is determined by the toric graph.

Pulling back under the map $\mathcal{X} \longrightarrow \mathcal{X}$ rig defines a one-to-one correspondence between Kähler forms/classes on $\mathcal{X}$ and on its rigidification $\mathcal{X}$ rig.

### 3.3. Aganagic-Vafa A-branes

In [6], Aganagic-Vafa introduced a class of Lagrangian submanifolds of semi-projective smooth toric Calabi-Yau 3-folds. In this section, we generalise this construction and define Aganagic-Vafa A-branes in a general 3-dimensional Calabi-Yau smooth toric DM stack with semi-projective coarse moduli space.

Let $\mathcal{X}=\left[\widetilde{\mu}^{-1}(\mathbf{r}) / G_{\mathbb{R}}\right]$ be a 3-dimensional Calabi-Yau smooth toric DM stack, where

$$
\mathbf{r}=\sum_{a=1}^{k} r_{a} e_{a}^{\vee} \in \widetilde{C}(\mathcal{X}) \subset \mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\vee}
$$

and $\widetilde{\mu}^{-1}(\mathbf{r}) \subset \mathbb{C}^{k+3}$ is defined by the following equations:

$$
\sum_{i=1}^{k+3} l_{i}^{(a)}\left|X_{i}\right|^{2}=r_{a}, \quad a=1, \ldots, k
$$

Write $X_{i}=\rho_{i} e^{\sqrt{-1} \phi_{i}}$, where $\rho_{i}=\left|X_{i}\right|$. An Aganagic-Vafa brane is a Lagrangian suborbifold of $\mathcal{X}$ of the form

$$
\mathcal{L}=\left[\widetilde{L} / G_{\mathbb{R}}\right]
$$

where

$$
\widetilde{L}=\left\{\left(X_{1}, \ldots, X_{k+3}\right) \in \widetilde{\mu}^{-1}(\mathbf{r}): \sum_{i=1}^{k+3} \hat{l}_{i}^{1}\left|X_{i}\right|^{2}=c_{1}, \sum_{i=1}^{k+3} \hat{l}_{i}^{2}\left|X_{i}\right|^{2}=c_{2}, \sum_{i=1}^{k+3} \phi_{i}=\text { const }\right\}
$$

for some $\hat{l}_{i}^{\alpha} \in \mathbb{Z}, \sum_{i=1}^{k+3} \hat{l}_{i}^{\alpha}=0, \alpha=1,2$. Note that the action of $G_{\mathbb{R}}$ on $\mathbb{C}^{k+3}$ preserves the subsets $\widetilde{\mu}^{-1}(\mathbf{r})$ and $\widetilde{L}$. If we view $\mathcal{X}=\left[\widetilde{\mu}^{-1}(\mathbf{r}) / G_{\mathbb{R}}\right]$ as a Lie groupoid (and in particular a category), then $\mathcal{L}=\left[\widetilde{L} / G_{\mathbb{R}}\right]$ is a full subcategory.

An Aganagic-Vafa brane $\mathcal{L}$ intersects a unique 1-dimensional orbit $\mathfrak{v}_{\tau} \cong \mathbb{C}^{*} \times \mathcal{B} G_{\tau}$ along $\mathcal{S}_{\tau}:=$ $\mathcal{L} \cap \mathfrak{v}_{\tau} \cong S^{1} \times \mathcal{B} G_{\tau}$. The inclusion $\mathcal{S}_{\tau} \subset \mathcal{L}$ is a homotopic equivalence, so the fundamental group of $\mathcal{L}$ is

$$
\pi_{1}(\mathcal{L}) \cong \pi_{1}\left(S^{1} \times \mathcal{B} G_{\tau}\right) \cong \mathbb{Z} \times G_{\tau}
$$

In particular, it is abelian, so it is isomorphic to its abelianisation $H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z})$.
If $(\tau, \sigma) \in F(\Sigma)$, then there is an inclusion $\iota^{(\tau, \sigma)}: \mathcal{S}_{\tau} \hookrightarrow \mathcal{X}_{\sigma}=\left[\mathbb{C}^{3} / G_{\sigma}\right]$ that induces

$$
\iota_{*}^{(\tau, \sigma)}: \pi_{1}\left(\mathcal{S}_{\tau}\right) \cong \mathbb{Z} \times G_{\tau} \rightarrow \pi_{1}\left(\mathcal{X}_{\sigma}\right) \cong G_{\sigma} .
$$

### 3.4. Moduli spaces of stable maps to $(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L})$

In [49], Katz-Liu introduced stable maps to a symplectic manifold with Lagrangian boundary conditions at all genera; the domain of such a map is a prestable bordered Riemann surface: that is, a smooth or nodal bordered Riemann surface. (See also [55], [38].) In [24, Section 2], Cho-Poddar define stable maps to a symplectic orbifold $\mathcal{X}$ with Lagrangian boundary conditions, under the assumption that the Lagrangian suborbifold $\mathcal{L}$ does not contain any stacky points (so that $\mathcal{L}$ is indeed a smooth manifold); the domain of such a map is a prestable bordered orbifold Riemann surface in the sense of [24, Section 2]: that is, a smooth or nodal bordered orbifold Riemann surface, where a stacky point is either an interior marked point or an interior node.

In general, $\mathcal{L}$ is a suborbifold that contains stacky points. To obtain compactness of the moduli spaces when $\mathcal{X}$ and $\mathcal{L}$ are compact, one needs to allow orbifold structures at boundary marked points and boundary nodes. In the present paper, $\mathcal{L}$ may contain stacky points, but we do not need to allow orbifold structures on the boundary of the domain for the following two reasons:
(i) Our enumerative problem only requires interior insertions, so we do not need to introduce any boundary marked points.
(ii) In our case, $\mathcal{X}$ and $\mathcal{L}$ are noncompact, and we will define and compute open GW invariants by torus localisation on moduli space of stable maps $\mathcal{X}$ with boundaries in $\mathcal{L}$. If a stable map represents a torus fixed point in the moduli space, then any node in the domain must be mapped to a torus fixed (scheme or stacky) point in $\mathcal{X}$, but $\mathcal{L}$ does not contain any torus fixed point, so the domain does not contain any boundary nodes.

Let $\left(\Sigma, x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right)$ be a prestable bordered orbifold Riemann surface with $n$ interior marked point. Then the coarse moduli space ( $\bar{\Sigma}, \bar{x}_{1}, \ldots, \bar{x}_{n}$ ) is a prestable bordered Riemann surface with $n$ interior marked points, defined in [49, Section 3.6] and [55, Section 3.2]. We define the topological type ( $g, h$ ) of $\Sigma$ to be the topological type of $\bar{\Sigma}$ (see [55, Section 3.2]).

Let $(\Sigma, \partial \Sigma)$ be a prestable bordered orbifold Riemann surface of type $(g, h)$, and let $\partial \Sigma=R_{1} \cup \cdots \cup R_{h}$ be union of connected components. Each connected component is a circle that contains no orbifold points. A (bordered) prestable map to the pair $(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L})$ is a map $u:(\Sigma, \partial \Sigma) \rightarrow(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L})$, where $\Sigma$ is a prestable bordered orbifold Riemann surface such that $u \circ v: \hat{\Sigma} \rightarrow \mathcal{X}$ is holomorphic, where $v: \hat{\Sigma} \rightarrow \Sigma$ is the normalisation (so $\hat{\Sigma}$ is a possibly disconnected smooth bordered orbifold Riemann surface); a prestable map to ( $\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}$ ) is stable if its automorphism group is finite. The topological type of a stable map $u$ is given by the degree $\beta^{\prime}=\bar{u}_{*}[\bar{\Sigma}] \in H_{2}(X, L ; \mathbb{Z})$ (where $X$ and $L$ are the coarse
moduli spaces of $\mathcal{X}$ and $\mathcal{L}$ respectively, and $\bar{u}: \bar{\Sigma} \rightarrow X$ is the map between coarse moduli spaces) and $\bar{\mu}_{i}=u_{*}\left[R_{i}\right]=\left(\mu_{i}, \lambda_{i}\right) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z}) \cong \mathbb{Z} \times G_{\tau}$ (where $\mu_{i} \in \mathbb{Z}$ is the winding number and $\lambda_{i} \in G_{\tau}$ is the monodromy). Given $\beta^{\prime} \in H_{2}(X, L ; \mathbb{Z})$ and

$$
\vec{\mu}=\left(\left(\mu_{1}, \lambda_{1}\right), \ldots,\left(\mu_{h}, \lambda_{h}\right)\right) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z})^{h} .
$$

Let $\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(g, h), n}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}\right)$ be the moduli space of stable maps of type $(g, h)$, degree $\beta^{\prime}$, winding numbers $\mu_{i} \in \mathbb{Z}$ and monodromies $\lambda_{i} \in G_{\tau}$, with $n$ interior marked points.

### 3.5. The tangent-obstruction complex and the virtual dimension

Similar to [49, Section 4.2], the tangent space $\mathcal{T}_{\xi}^{1}$ and the obstruction space $\mathcal{T}_{\xi}^{2}$ at a moduli point

$$
\xi=\left[u:\left(\left(\Sigma, x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right), \partial \Sigma\right) \rightarrow(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L})\right] \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(g, h), n}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}\right)
$$

fit into the following exact sequence of real vector spaces:

$$
\begin{align*}
0 & \rightarrow \operatorname{Aut}\left(\left(\Sigma, x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right), \partial \Sigma\right) \rightarrow H^{0}\left(\Sigma, \partial \Sigma, u^{*} T_{\mathcal{X}},\left(\left.u\right|_{\partial \Sigma}\right)^{*} T_{\mathcal{L}}\right) \rightarrow \mathcal{T}_{\xi}^{1} \\
& \rightarrow \operatorname{Def}\left(\left(\Sigma, x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right), \partial \Sigma\right) \rightarrow H^{1}\left(\Sigma, \partial \Sigma, u^{*} T_{\mathcal{X}},\left(\left.u\right|_{\partial \Sigma}\right)^{*} T_{\mathcal{L}}\right) \rightarrow \mathcal{T}_{\xi}^{2} \tag{7}
\end{align*}
$$

where

- $\operatorname{Aut}\left(\left(\Sigma, x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right), \partial \Sigma\right)$ is the space of infinitesimal automorphism of the domain $\left(\left(\Sigma, x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right), \partial \Sigma\right)$ and is equal to $H^{0}\left(\Sigma, \partial \Sigma, T_{\Sigma}\left(-\sum_{j=1}^{n} x_{j}\right), T_{\partial \Sigma}\right)$ when $\Sigma$ is a smooth bordered orbifold Riemann surface;
$\circ \operatorname{Def}\left(\left(\Sigma, x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right), \partial \Sigma\right)$ is the space of infinitesimal deformations of the domain, and is equal to $H^{1}\left(\Sigma, \partial \Sigma, T_{\Sigma}\left(-\sum_{j=1}^{n} x_{i}\right), T_{\partial \Sigma}\right)$ when $\Sigma$ is a smooth bordered orbifold Riemann surface;
- $H^{0}\left(\Sigma, \partial \Sigma, u^{*} T_{\mathcal{X}},\left(\left.u\right|_{\partial \Sigma}\right)^{*} T_{\mathcal{L}}\right)$ is the space of infinitesimal deformation of the map for a fixed domain;
$\circ H^{1}\left(\Sigma, \partial \Sigma, u^{*} T_{\mathcal{X}},\left(\left.u\right|_{\partial \Sigma}\right)^{*} T_{\mathcal{L}}\right)$ is the space of obstructions to deforming the map for a fixed domain.
Globally on the moduli space $\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(g, h), n}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}, \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}\right)$, there is an exact sequence of sheaves

$$
\begin{equation*}
0 \rightarrow B_{1} \rightarrow B_{2} \rightarrow \mathcal{T}^{1} \rightarrow B_{4} \rightarrow B_{5} \rightarrow \mathcal{T}^{2} \rightarrow 0 \tag{8}
\end{equation*}
$$

whose fibre at the moduli point $\xi$ is equation (7).
Let $\mathfrak{M}_{(g, h), n}$ be the moduli of prestable bordered orbifold Riemann surfaces of type $(g, h)$ with $n$ interior marked point. Then $\mathfrak{M}_{(g, h), n}$ is a differentiable stack (with corners) of real dimension

$$
\begin{equation*}
3(2 g-2+h)+2 n=\operatorname{dim}_{\mathbb{R}} \operatorname{Def}\left(\left(\Sigma, x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right), \partial \Sigma\right)-\operatorname{dim}_{\mathbb{R}} \operatorname{Aut}\left(\left(\Sigma, x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right), \partial \Sigma\right) . \tag{9}
\end{equation*}
$$

There are evaluation maps (at interior marked points)

$$
\mathrm{ev}_{j}: \overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(\mathrm{g}, h), n}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}\right) \rightarrow \mathcal{I X}, \quad j=1, \ldots, n
$$

Given $\vec{v}=\left(v_{1}, \ldots, v_{n}\right)$, where $v_{1}, \ldots, v_{n} \in \operatorname{Box}(\boldsymbol{\Sigma})$, define

$$
\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(g, h), \vec{v}}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}\right):=\bigcap_{j=1}^{n} \operatorname{ev}_{j}^{-1}\left(\mathcal{X}_{v_{j}}\right)
$$

Suppose that $\xi \in \overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(g, h), \vec{v}}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}\right)$. By the Riemann-Roch theorem for prestable bordered orbifold Riemann surface (which can be derived by combining the proof of the Riemann-Roch theorem for prestable bordered Riemann surfaces and prestable orbifold closed Riemann surfaces),

$$
\begin{align*}
& \operatorname{dim}_{\mathbb{R}} H^{0}\left(\Sigma, \partial \Sigma, u^{*} T_{\mathcal{X}},\left(\left.u\right|_{\partial \Sigma}\right)^{*} T_{\mathcal{L}}\right)-\operatorname{dim}_{\mathbb{R}} H^{1}\left(\Sigma, \partial \Sigma, u^{*} T_{\mathcal{X}},\left(\left.u\right|_{\partial \Sigma}\right)^{*} T_{\mathcal{L}}\right) \\
& \quad=3(2-2 g-h)-2 \sum_{j=1}^{n} \operatorname{age}\left(v_{j}\right) \tag{10}
\end{align*}
$$

The above equation (10) is the relative virtual dimension of $\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(\underline{g}, h), \vec{v}}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}\right) \rightarrow \mathfrak{M}_{(g, h), n}$ that sends a stable map to its domain. The virtual (real) dimension of $\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(g, h), \vec{v}}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}\right)$ is equal to

$$
\operatorname{dim}_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{T}_{\xi}^{1}-\operatorname{dim}_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{T}_{\xi}^{2}=2 \sum_{j=1}^{n}\left(1-\operatorname{age}\left(v_{j}\right)\right)
$$

where age $\left(v_{j}\right) \in\{0,1,2\}$.

### 3.6. Torus action and equivariant invariants

Let $\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime} \cong U(1)^{2}$ be the maximal compact subgroup of $\mathbb{T}^{\prime} \cong\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{2}$. For any $t \in \mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}$, the map $\phi_{t}: \mathcal{X} \rightarrow \mathcal{X}$ given by $x \mapsto t \cdot x$ is an automorphism of the smooth toric DM stack $\mathcal{X}$, and $\phi_{t}(\mathcal{L})=\mathcal{L}$, so $\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}$ acts on the moduli spaces $\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(g, h), n}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}\right)$; here we use the notion of group actions on stacks in [65]. Let $F \subset \overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(g, h), n}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}\right)$ be the substack of $\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}$ fixed points. The restriction of the exact sequence equation (8) to the substack $F$ is the direct sum of two exact sequences

$$
\begin{align*}
& 0 \rightarrow B_{1}^{f} \rightarrow B_{2}^{f} \rightarrow \mathcal{T}^{1, f} \rightarrow B_{4}^{f} \rightarrow B_{5}^{f} \rightarrow \mathcal{T}^{2, f} \rightarrow 0  \tag{11}\\
& 0 \rightarrow B_{1}^{m} \rightarrow B_{2}^{m} \rightarrow \mathcal{T}^{1, m} \rightarrow B_{4}^{m} \rightarrow B_{5}^{m} \rightarrow \mathcal{T}^{2, m} \rightarrow 0 \tag{12}
\end{align*}
$$

where equation (11) is the subcomplex fixed by the torus action. The virtual tangent bundle $\mathcal{T}_{F}^{\mathrm{vir}}$ of $F$ is

$$
\mathcal{T}_{F}^{\mathrm{vir}}=\mathcal{T}^{1, f}-\mathcal{T}^{2, f}
$$

whose ranks can be different on different connected components of $F$. We will see that each connected component of $F$ is a compact orbifold and that $\mathcal{T}_{F}^{\text {vir }}$ is equal to the tangent bundle $\mathcal{T}_{F}$ of $F$. So

$$
[F]^{\mathrm{vir}}=[F] .
$$

The virtual normal bundle $N^{\text {vir }}$ of $F$ in $\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(g, h), n}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}\right)$ is

$$
N^{\mathrm{vir}}=\mathcal{T}^{1, m}-\mathcal{T}^{2, m}
$$

Given $\gamma_{1}, \ldots, \gamma_{n} \in H_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}, \mathrm{CR}}^{*}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Q})=H_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}, \mathrm{CR}}^{*}(\mathcal{X}, \mathbb{Q})$, we define

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left\langle\gamma_{1}, \ldots, \gamma_{n}\right\rangle_{g, \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}}^{\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}, \mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}:=\int_{[F]^{\text {vir }}} \frac{\left.\prod_{j=1}^{n}\left(\mathrm{ev}_{j}^{*} \gamma_{i}\right)\right|_{F}}{e_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}\left(N^{\mathrm{vir}}\right)} \in \mathcal{Q}_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}, \tag{13}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\mathcal{Q}_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}$ is the fractional field of $H_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}^{*}($ point; $\mathbb{Q})$, and

$$
\frac{1}{e_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}\left(N_{F}^{\text {vir }}\right)}=\frac{e_{\mathbb{T}_{R}^{\prime}}\left(\mathcal{T}^{2, m}\right)}{e_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}\left(\mathcal{T}^{1, m}\right)}=\frac{e_{\mathbb{T}_{R}^{\prime}}\left(B_{1}^{m}\right) e_{\mathbb{T}_{R}^{\prime}}\left(B_{5}^{m}\right)}{e_{\mathbb{T}_{R}^{\prime}}\left(B_{2}^{m}\right) e_{\mathbb{T}_{R}^{\prime}}\left(B_{4}^{m}\right)}
$$

More precisely, the definition in equation (13) also requires an orientation on the virtual tangent bundle $\mathcal{T}^{1}-\mathcal{T}^{2}$, which we will specify later.

### 3.7. Tangent weights: the 3-torus, the Calabi-Yau 2-torus, and the framing 1-torus

Let $\mathfrak{o}_{\tau} \cong \mathbb{C}^{*} \times \mathcal{B} G_{\tau}$ be the unique 1-dimensional $\mathbb{T}$-orbit that intersects the Aganagic-Vafa A-brane $\mathcal{L}$, where $\tau \in \Sigma(2)$, as before. Let $\mathfrak{l}_{\tau}$ be the closure of $\mathfrak{g}_{\tau}$, and let $\ell_{\tau}$ be the coarse moduli of $\mathfrak{l}_{\tau}$. Then $\ell_{\tau}$ is either $\mathbb{P}^{1}$ or $\mathbb{C}$.

Definition 3.1. We say $\mathcal{L}$ is an inner brane if $\ell_{\tau} \cong \mathbb{P}^{1}$; we say $\mathcal{L}$ is an outer brane if $\ell_{\tau} \cong \mathbb{C}$.
If $\mathcal{L}$ is an outer brane, let $\sigma \in \Sigma(3)$ be the unique 3-cone such that $(\tau, \sigma) \in F(\Sigma)$; if $\mathcal{L}$ is an inner brane, we choose $\sigma \in \Sigma(3)$ such that $(\tau, \sigma) \in F(\Sigma)$, and let $\sigma_{-} \in \Sigma(3)$ denote the other choice, so that $\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma}$ and $\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma_{-}}$are the two torus fixed points in $\mathfrak{l}_{\tau}$. For inner branes, we also denote $\sigma_{+}=\sigma$.

By permuting $b_{1}, \ldots, b_{r}$ if necessary, we may assume that $I_{\sigma}^{\prime}=\{1,2,3\}$, and $\left(\tau_{1}, \sigma\right)=(\tau, \sigma)$, $\left(\tau_{2}, \sigma\right)$ and $\left(\tau_{3}, \sigma\right)$ are three flags in the toric graph in the counterclockwise direction such that

$$
I_{\tau_{1}}^{\prime}=\{2,3\}, \quad I_{\tau_{2}}^{\prime}=\{3,1\}, \quad I_{\tau_{3}}^{\prime}=\{1,2\} .
$$

Here we fixed an orientation of $\mathbb{R}^{2}$. If $\mathcal{L}$ is an inner brane, we assume in addition $I_{\sigma_{-}}^{\prime}=\{2,3,4\}$.
Recall from Section 2.4 that for any flag $(\tau, \sigma) \in F(\Sigma), \chi_{(\tau, \sigma)} \in \operatorname{Hom}\left(G_{\sigma}, \mathbb{C}^{*}\right)$ is the character of the 1-dimensional $G_{\sigma}$ representation $T_{\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma}} \mathfrak{l}_{\tau}$. Let

$$
\mathfrak{r}:=r(\tau, \sigma)=\left|G_{\sigma} / G_{\tau}\right|, \quad \mathfrak{m}:=\left|G_{\tau} / K\right| .
$$

Then we have the following two short exact sequences of finite abelian groups:

$$
1 \rightarrow G_{\tau} \longrightarrow G_{\sigma} \xrightarrow{\chi_{(\tau, \sigma)}} \mu_{\mathrm{r}} \rightarrow 1, \quad 1 \rightarrow K \longrightarrow G_{\tau} \xrightarrow{\chi_{\left(\tau_{3}, \sigma\right)}} \mu_{\mathfrak{m}} \rightarrow 1 .
$$

Note that for any $\lambda \in G_{\tau}, \chi_{(\tau, \sigma)}(\lambda)=1$ and $\chi_{\left(\tau_{2}, \sigma\right)}(\lambda) \chi_{\left(\tau_{3}, \sigma\right)}(\lambda)=1$. Let $\bar{\lambda}$ denote the unique element in $\{0,1, \ldots, \mathfrak{m}-1\}$ such that

$$
\chi_{3}(\lambda)=e^{2 \pi \sqrt{-1} \bar{\lambda} / \mathfrak{m}}
$$

Let $\mathrm{u}_{3} \in M$ be defined as in Section 3.1, so that $\left\langle\mathrm{u}_{3}, \bar{b}_{i}\right\rangle=1$. We may choose a $\mathbb{Z}$-basis $\left\{\mathrm{v}_{1}, \mathrm{v}_{2}, \mathrm{v}_{3}\right\}$ of $\bar{N}$ such that $\left\langle\mathrm{u}_{3}, \mathrm{v}_{i}\right\rangle=\delta_{i, 3}$, and

$$
\bar{b}_{1}=\mathfrak{r v} v_{1}-\mathfrak{s} v_{2}+v_{3}, \quad \bar{b}_{2}=\mathfrak{m v} v_{2}+v_{3}, \quad \bar{b}_{3}=v_{3} .
$$

Moreover, the choice $\left(v_{1}, v_{2}, v_{3}\right)$ is unique if we require $\mathfrak{s} \in\{0,1, \ldots, r-1\}$. Let $\left\{u_{1}, u_{2}, u_{3}\right\}$ be the $\mathbb{Z}$-basis of $M$ that is dual to the $\mathbb{Z}$-basis $\left\{\mathrm{v}_{1}, \mathrm{v}_{2}, \mathrm{v}_{2}\right\}$ of $\bar{N}$. Let $\left\{\mathrm{w}_{1}, \mathrm{w}_{2}, \mathrm{w}_{3}\right\}$ be the $\mathbb{Q}$-basis of $M_{\mathbb{Q}}$ that is dual to the $\mathbb{Q}$-basis $\left\{\bar{b}_{1}, \bar{b}_{2}, \bar{b}_{3}\right\}$ of $N_{\mathbb{Q}}=N \otimes_{\mathbb{Z}} \mathbb{Q}$. Then

$$
\mathrm{w}_{1}=\frac{1}{\mathfrak{r}} \mathrm{u}_{1}, \mathrm{w}_{2}=\frac{\mathfrak{s}}{\mathfrak{r m}} u_{1}+\frac{1}{\mathfrak{m}} \mathrm{u}_{2}, \mathrm{w}_{3}=-\frac{\mathfrak{s}+\mathfrak{m}}{\mathfrak{r m}} u_{1}-\frac{1}{\mathfrak{m}} u_{2}+u_{3} .
$$

Moreover, for $i \in\{1,2,3\}$,

$$
\mathrm{w}_{i}=e_{\mathcal{T}}\left(T_{\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma}} \mathfrak{l}_{\tau_{i}}\right)=\left.e_{\mathcal{T}}\left(\mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{X}}\left(\mathcal{D}_{i}\right)\right)\right|_{\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma}}
$$

The inclusion $\mathbb{T}^{\prime} \subset \mathbb{T}$ induces the following surjective ring homomorphism

$$
\begin{equation*}
H^{*}(\mathcal{B T} ; R)=R\left[\mathrm{u}_{1}, \mathrm{u}_{2}, \mathrm{u}_{3}\right] \longrightarrow H^{*}\left(\mathcal{B} \mathbb{T}^{\prime} ; R\right)=R\left[\mathrm{u}_{1}^{\prime}, \mathrm{u}_{2}^{\prime}\right], \quad \mathrm{u}_{1} \mapsto \mathrm{u}_{1}^{\prime}, \mathrm{u}_{2} \mapsto \mathrm{u}_{2}^{\prime}, \mathrm{u}_{3} \mapsto 0 \tag{14}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $R=\mathbb{Z}$ or $\mathbb{Q}$.

Given a framing that is an integer $f \in \mathbb{Z}$, let $\mathbb{T}_{f} \subset \mathbb{T}^{\prime}$ be the kernel of the character $u_{2}^{\prime}-f u_{1}^{\prime} \in$ $\operatorname{Hom}\left(\mathbb{T}^{\prime} ; \mathbb{C}^{*}\right)$. Then $\mathbb{T}_{f} \cong \mathbb{C}^{*}$ is a 1 -dimensional subtorus of the Calabi-Yau torus $\mathbb{T}^{\prime}$. The inclusion $\mathbb{T}_{f} \subset \mathbb{T}^{\prime}$ induces a surjective ring homomorphism

$$
\begin{equation*}
H^{*}\left(\mathcal{B} \mathbb{T}^{\prime} ; R\right)=R\left[\mathrm{u}_{1}^{\prime}, \mathrm{u}_{2}^{\prime}\right] \longrightarrow H^{*}\left(\mathcal{B} \mathbb{T}_{f} ; R\right)=R[\mathrm{u}], \quad \mathrm{u}_{1}^{\prime} \mapsto \mathrm{u}, \mathrm{u}_{2}^{\prime} \mapsto f \mathrm{u}, \tag{15}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $R=\mathbb{Z}$ or $\mathbb{Q}$. For $i=1,2,3$, let $\mathrm{w}_{i}^{\prime}$ denote the image of $\mathrm{w}_{i}$ under the ring homomorphism equation (14), and let $w_{i}^{f}$ denote the image of $w_{i}^{\prime}$ under the ring homomorphism in (15). Then

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{w}_{1}^{\prime}=\frac{1}{\mathfrak{r}} u_{1}^{\prime}, \mathrm{w}_{2}^{\prime}=\frac{\mathfrak{s}}{\mathfrak{r} \mathfrak{m}} \mathrm{u}_{1}^{\prime}+\frac{1}{\mathfrak{m}} \mathrm{u}_{2}^{\prime}, \mathrm{w}_{3}^{\prime}=-\frac{\mathfrak{s}+\mathfrak{m}}{\mathfrak{r m}} u_{1}^{\prime}-\frac{1}{\mathfrak{m}} \mathrm{u}_{2}^{\prime}=-\mathrm{w}_{1}^{\prime}-\mathrm{w}_{2}^{\prime} \in H^{2}\left(\mathcal{B} \mathbb{T}^{\prime}\right)=\mathbb{Q} u_{1}^{\prime} \oplus \mathbb{Q} u_{2}^{\prime}, \tag{16}
\end{equation*}
$$

and $\mathbf{w}_{i}^{f}=w_{i} \mathbf{u}$, where $w_{i} \in \mathbb{Q}$ are given by

$$
w_{1}=\frac{1}{\mathfrak{r}}, \quad w_{2}=\frac{\mathfrak{s}+\mathfrak{r} f}{\mathfrak{r m}}, \quad w_{3}=-w_{1}-w_{2}=\frac{-\mathfrak{m}-\mathfrak{s}-\mathfrak{r} f}{\mathfrak{r m}} .
$$

### 3.8. Disk factors as equivariant open $G W$ invariants

A framed Aganagic-Vafa Lagrangian brane is a pair $(\mathcal{L}, f)$, where $\mathcal{L}$ is an Aganagic-Vafa brane together with a choice of a flag $(\tau, \sigma) \in F(\Sigma)$ such that $\mathfrak{o}_{\tau}$ is the unique 1 -dimensional orbit intersecting $\mathcal{L}$ and a choice of framing $f \in \mathbb{Z}$. Given a framed Aganagic-Vafa Lagrangian brane $(\mathcal{L}, f)$, we choose an isomorphism $\pi_{1}(\mathcal{L}) \cong \mathbb{Z} \times G_{\tau}$ such that if $h=\iota_{*}^{(\tau, \sigma)}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)$ (where $\iota_{*}^{(\tau, \sigma)}$ is defined in Section 3.3); then

$$
\chi_{\left(\tau_{1}, \sigma\right)}(h)=e^{2 \pi \sqrt{-1} d_{0} w_{1}}, \quad \chi_{\left(\tau_{2}, \sigma\right)}(h)=e^{2 \pi \sqrt{-1} d_{0}\left(w_{2}-\frac{\lambda}{m}\right)}, \quad \chi_{\left(\tau_{3}, \sigma\right)}(h)=e^{2 \pi \sqrt{-1} d_{0}\left(w_{3}+\frac{\bar{\pi}}{m}\right)} .
$$

Let $\ell_{\tau}$ be the coarse moduli of $\mathfrak{I}_{\tau}$, as before. Let $p_{\sigma} \in \ell_{\tau}$ be the coarse moduli of $\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma} \cong \mathcal{B} G_{\sigma}$, and let $S_{\tau}:=L \cap \ell_{\tau} \cong S^{1}$ be the coarse moduli of $\mathcal{S}_{\tau}=\mathcal{L} \cap \mathfrak{I}_{\tau} \cong S^{1} \times \mathcal{B} G_{\tau}$.

### 3.8.1. $(\mathcal{L}, f)$ is a framed outer brane

In this case $\ell_{\tau}=\mathbb{C}$. Let $D \subset \ell_{\tau}$ be the disk that contains $p_{\sigma}$ with boundary $S_{\tau}$, oriented by the complex structure on $\ell_{\tau}$, and let $b=[D] \in H_{2}(X, L ; \mathbb{Z})$. Given $\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z}) \cong \mathbb{Z} \times G_{\tau}$, where $d_{0}>0$, define

$$
\overline{\mathcal{M}}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right):=\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(0,1), 1}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid d_{0} b,\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right) .
$$

The virtual real dimension of $\overline{\mathcal{M}}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)$ is $2\left(1-\operatorname{age}\left(h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)\right)$, where $h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right):=\iota_{*}^{(\tau, \sigma)}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right) \in G_{\sigma}$. Define the disk factor

$$
D_{d_{0}, \lambda}:=\left\langle\mathbf{1}_{h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}\right\rangle_{0, d_{0} b,\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}^{\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}, \mathbb{T}_{\mathfrak{R}}^{\prime}},
$$

which is a rational function in $\mathrm{w}_{1}^{\prime}, \mathrm{w}_{2}^{\prime}$, homogeneous of degree age $\left(h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)-1$. The disk factor is computed in [11] when $G_{\sigma}$ is cyclic and in [66, Section 3.3] for general $G_{\sigma}$. In our notation, the formula in [66, Section 3.3] says ${ }^{2}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left.D_{d_{0}, \lambda}=\left(\frac{\mathrm{rw}}{1} d_{0}^{\prime}\right)^{\operatorname{age}\left(h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)-1} \frac{1}{d_{0}\left|G_{\tau}\right|} \cdot \frac{\prod_{a=1}^{\left\lfloor\frac{d_{0}}{\mathrm{r}}\right\rfloor \operatorname{age}\left(h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)-1}\left(\frac{d_{0} w_{2}^{\prime}}{\mathrm{rw}} \mathrm{w}_{1}^{2}\right.}{}+a-c_{2}\left(h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)\right), \tag{17}
\end{equation*}
$$

[^2]where $c_{i}(\cdot) \in \mathbb{Q} \cap[0,1)$ is defined in Section 2.7. More explicitly,
$$
c_{2}\left(h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)=\left\langle d_{0} w_{2}-\frac{\bar{\lambda}}{\mathfrak{m}}\right\rangle .
$$

### 3.8.2. $(\mathcal{L}, f)$ is a framed inner brane

In this case $\ell_{\tau} \cong \mathbb{P}^{1}$. It contains two torus fixed points $p_{+}=p_{\sigma}$ and $p_{-}=p_{\sigma_{-}}$, where $\sigma_{-} \in \Sigma(3)$. The circle $S_{\tau}$ is the intersection of two disks $D_{+}$and $D_{-}$that contain $p_{+}$and $p_{-}$, respectively. Let

$$
b=[D] \in H_{2}(X, L ; \mathbb{Z}), \quad \alpha=\left[\ell_{\tau}\right] \in H_{2}(X ; \mathbb{Z})
$$

Then $\left[D_{-}\right]=\alpha-b \in H_{2}(X, L ; \mathbb{Z})$. Given $\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z}) \cong \mathbb{Z} \times G_{\tau}$, where $d_{0} \neq 0$, we define

$$
\overline{\mathcal{M}}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right):= \begin{cases}\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(0,1), 1}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid d_{0} b,\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right), & d_{0}>0 \\ \overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(0,1), 1}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid-d_{0}(\alpha-b),\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right), & d_{0}<0\end{cases}
$$

Then

$$
\text { virtual dimension of } \overline{\mathcal{M}}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)= \begin{cases}1-\operatorname{age}\left(h^{+}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right), & d_{0}>0, \\ 1-\operatorname{age}\left(h^{-}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right), & d_{0}<0,\end{cases}
$$

where $h^{ \pm}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)=\iota_{*}^{\left(\tau, \sigma_{ \pm}\right)}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right) \in G_{\sigma_{ \pm}}$. Define

$$
D_{d_{0}, \lambda}:= \begin{cases}\left\langle 1_{h^{+}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}\right\rangle_{0, d_{0} b,\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}^{\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}, \mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}, & d_{0}>0, \\ \left\langle 1_{h^{-}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}\right\rangle_{0,-d_{0}(\alpha-b),\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}^{\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}, \mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}, & d_{0}<0 .\end{cases}
$$

Then $D_{d_{0}, \lambda}$ is a rational function in $u_{1}^{\prime}, \mathrm{u}_{2}^{\prime}$, homogeneous of degree age $\left(h^{ \pm}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)-1$ if $\pm d_{0}>0$.
More precisely, the disk factor $D_{d_{0}, \lambda}$ is defined up to a sign depending on choice of orientation of $\overline{\mathcal{M}}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)$, which will be clarified in Section 3.11 by relative GW invariants.

### 3.9. Normal bundle to $\mathfrak{I}_{\tau}$

Let $\mathcal{L}$ be an inner brane so that $\mathfrak{I}_{\tau}$ is a proper smooth toric DM curve. Let $\hat{\mathrm{I}}_{\tau}$ be the image of $\mathfrak{I}_{\tau}$ under the morphism $\mathcal{X} \rightarrow \mathcal{X}^{\text {rig }}$. We have

$$
\mathfrak{I}_{\tau} \longrightarrow \hat{\mathfrak{I}}_{\tau} \longrightarrow \mathfrak{I}_{\tau}^{\mathrm{rig}} \longrightarrow \ell_{\tau} \cong \mathbb{P}^{1}
$$

where $\mathfrak{I}_{\tau} \rightarrow \hat{\mathfrak{I}}_{\tau}$ is a $K$-banded gerbe, $\hat{\mathfrak{I}}_{\tau} \rightarrow \mathfrak{I}_{\tau}^{\text {rig }}$ is a $\boldsymbol{\mu}_{\mathfrak{m}}$-banded gerbe and $\mathfrak{I}_{\tau} \rightarrow \mathfrak{I}_{\tau}^{\text {rig }}$ is a $G_{\tau}$-banded gerbe. The normal bundle $\mathfrak{l}_{\tau}$ in $\mathcal{X}$ is a direct sum of two $\mathbb{T}$-equivariant line bundles over $\mathfrak{I}_{\tau}$ :

$$
N_{\mathrm{I}_{\tau} / \mathcal{X}}=L_{2} \oplus L_{3},
$$

where $L_{2}=\left.\mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{X}}\left(\mathcal{D}_{2}\right)\right|_{\mathrm{I}_{\tau}}$ and $L_{3}=\left.\mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{X}}\left(\mathcal{D}_{3}\right)\right|_{\mathrm{I}_{\tau}}$. The total space of $N_{\mathrm{I}_{\tau} / \mathcal{X}}$ is a smooth toric DM stack that is isomorphic to the open substack $\mathcal{Y}:=\mathcal{X}_{\sigma} \cup \mathcal{X}_{\sigma_{-}}$of $\mathcal{X}$. Let $\hat{\mathcal{D}}_{i}$ be the image of $\mathcal{D}_{i}$ under $\mathcal{X} \rightarrow \mathcal{X}^{\text {rig }}$. Then

$$
N_{\hat{\mathrm{t}}_{\tau} / \mathcal{X}} \text { rig }=\hat{L}_{2} \oplus \hat{L}_{3},
$$

where $\left.\hat{L}_{2}=\mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{X} \text { rig }} \hat{\mathcal{D}}_{2}\right)\left.\right|_{\hat{\mathrm{T}}_{\tau}}$ and $\hat{L}_{3}=\left.\mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{X}}{ }^{\text {rig }}\left(\hat{\mathcal{D}}_{3}\right)\right|_{\hat{\mathrm{I}}_{\tau}}$. The total space of $N_{\hat{\mathrm{I}}_{\tau} / \mathcal{X}}$ rig is a toric orbifold that is isomorphic to the open substack $\mathcal{Y}^{\text {rig }}=\mathcal{X}_{\sigma}^{\text {rig }} \cup \mathcal{X}_{\sigma_{-}}^{\text {rig }}$ of the toric orbifold $\mathcal{X}^{\text {rig }}$.

Let $\Sigma_{0}$ be the simplicial fan in $N_{\mathbb{R}}$ consisting of $\sigma, \sigma_{-}$and their subcones. The stacky fan of $\mathcal{Y}^{\text {rig }}$ is given by $\left(\Sigma_{0},\left(\bar{b}_{1}, \bar{b}_{2}, \bar{b}_{3}, \bar{b}_{4}\right)\right)$, where

$$
\bar{b}_{1}=\mathfrak{r v} v_{1}-\mathfrak{s} v_{2}+v_{3}, \quad \bar{b}_{2}=\mathfrak{m v _ { 2 }}+\mathrm{v}_{3}, \quad \bar{b}_{3}=\mathrm{v}_{3}, \quad \bar{b}_{4}=-\mathfrak{r}_{-} \mathrm{v}_{1}+c \mathrm{v}_{2}+\mathrm{v}_{3},
$$

where $c$ is some integer. For inner branes, we also denote $\mathfrak{r}_{+}=\mathfrak{r}$. We have $\mathcal{Y}=\left[U / G_{0}\right]$, where

$$
\begin{aligned}
U & =\left\{\left(Z_{1}, Z_{2}, Z_{3}, Z_{4}\right) \in \mathbb{C}^{4}:\left(Z_{1}, Z_{4}\right) \neq(0,0)\right\}, \\
G_{0} & =\left\{\left(\tilde{t}_{1}, \tilde{t}_{2}, \tilde{t}_{3}, \tilde{t}_{4}\right) \in\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{4}: \tilde{t}_{1}^{\mathfrak{r}}\left(\tilde{t}_{4}\right)^{-\mathbf{r}-}=\left(\tilde{t}_{1}\right)^{-\mathfrak{s}} \tilde{t}_{2}^{\boldsymbol{m}} \tilde{t}_{4}^{c}=\tilde{t}_{1} \tilde{t}_{2} \tilde{t}_{3} \tilde{t}_{4}=1\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

We have a short exact sequence of abelian groups:

$$
1 \rightarrow \mu_{\mathfrak{m}} \longrightarrow G_{0} \xrightarrow{\chi_{1} \times \chi_{4}} G_{\mathfrak{r}, \mathfrak{r}_{-}} \rightarrow 1,
$$

where $G_{\mathfrak{r}, \mathfrak{r}_{-}}=\left\{\left(\tilde{t}_{1}, \tilde{t}_{4}\right) \in\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{2}: \tilde{t}_{1}^{\boldsymbol{r}}\left(\tilde{t}_{4}\right)^{-\mathbf{r}_{-}}=1\right\}$ and $\chi_{i}\left(\tilde{t}_{1}, \tilde{t}_{2}, \tilde{t}_{3}, \tilde{t}_{4}\right)=\tilde{t}_{i}$. The subgroup $\mu_{\mathfrak{m}}$ of $G_{0}$ acts trivially on $V=\left\{\left(Z_{1}, Z_{2}, Z_{3}, Z_{4}\right) \in U_{\mathcal{A}}: Z_{2}=Z_{3}=0\right\}$, so the $G_{0}$-action on $V$ factors through a $G_{\mathbf{r}, \mathbf{r}_{-}}$-action on $V$, and

$$
\hat{\mathfrak{I}}_{\tau}=\left[V / G_{0}\right], \quad \quad_{\tau}^{\mathrm{rig}}=\left[V / G_{\mathbf{r}, \mathbf{r}_{-}}\right] \cong \mathcal{F}_{\mathbf{r}, \mathfrak{r}_{-}},
$$

where $\mathcal{F}_{\mathrm{r}_{\mathrm{r}}-{ }_{-}}$denotes the football obtained by glueing $\left[\mathbb{C} / \boldsymbol{\mu}_{\mathrm{r}}\right]$ and $\left[\mathbb{C} / \mu_{\mathrm{r}_{-}}\right]$along $\left[\mathbb{C}^{*} / \mu_{\mathrm{r}}\right] \cong\left[\mathbb{C}^{*} / \mu_{\mathrm{r}_{-}}\right] \cong$ $\mathbb{C}^{*}$. The two torus fixed points in $\mathfrak{I}_{\tau}^{\text {rig }}$ are

$$
\mathfrak{p}_{x}=\left[\left(\{(0,0,0)\} \times \mathbb{C}^{*}\right) / G_{\mathbf{r}, \mathfrak{r}_{-}}\right] \cong \mathcal{B} \mu_{\mathbf{r}}, \quad \mathfrak{p}_{y}=\left[\left(\mathbb{C}^{*} \times\{(0,0,0)\}\right) / G_{\mathfrak{r}, \mathbf{r}_{-}}\right] \cong \mathcal{B} \mu_{\mathbf{r}_{-}},
$$

and $\tau_{\tau}^{\text {rig }}-\left\{\mathfrak{p}_{x}, \mathfrak{p}_{y}\right\} \cong \mathbb{C}^{*}$. We have a surjective group homomorphism $\mathbb{Z} \oplus \mathbb{Z} \rightarrow \operatorname{Pic}\left(\mathrm{r}_{\tau}^{\text {rig }}\right)$ sending $\left(n_{x}, n_{y}\right)$ to $\mathcal{O}_{\mathrm{I}_{\tau}^{\mathrm{rig}}}\left(n_{x} \mathfrak{p}_{x}+n_{y} \mathfrak{p}_{y}\right)$; the kernel is $\mathbb{Z}\left(\mathfrak{r},-\mathfrak{r}_{-}\right)$.

Let $\mathcal{O}(-1)$ denote the tautological line bundle over $\mathcal{B} \mathbb{C}^{*}$ associated with the fundamental representation $\mathbb{C}^{*} \rightarrow G L(1, \mathbb{C}), t \mapsto t$. Given a line bundle $L$ over a DM stack $\mathcal{Z}$ and a positive integer $\mathfrak{m}$, let $\sqrt[m]{L / \mathcal{Z}}$ denote the following fibre product (compare to [14, Definition 2.2.6]):

where the morphism $\phi_{L}: \mathcal{Z} \longrightarrow \mathcal{B} \mathbb{C}^{*}$ is defined by $L$ (so that $\phi_{L}^{*} \mathcal{O}(-1)=L$ ), and $\mathcal{B} \mathbb{C}^{*} \rightarrow \mathcal{B} \mathbb{C}^{*}$ is induced by the $\mathfrak{m}$ th power map from $\mathbb{C}^{*}$ to itself. Then $p_{1}: \sqrt[\mathfrak{m}]{L / \mathcal{Z}} \rightarrow \mathcal{Z}$ is a $\mu_{\mathfrak{m}}$-banded gerbe. Let $\sqrt[m]{L}:=p_{2}^{*} \mathcal{O}(-1) \in \operatorname{Pic}(\sqrt[m]{L / \mathcal{Z}})$. Then $(\sqrt[m]{L})^{\otimes \mathfrak{m}}=p_{1}^{*} L$ : that is, $\sqrt[m]{L}$ is an $\mathfrak{m}$ th root of $p_{1}^{*} L$.

It is straightforward to check that

- $\hat{\mathfrak{I}}_{\tau}$ is isomorphic to $\sqrt[\mathfrak{m}]{\mathcal{O}_{\mathrm{I}_{\tau}^{\text {rig }}}\left(\mathfrak{s p}_{x}-c \mathfrak{p}_{y}\right) / \mathrm{r}_{\tau}^{\text {rig }}}$ as a $\mu_{\mathfrak{m}}$-banded gerbe over $\mathfrak{I}_{\tau}^{\text {rig }} \cong \mathcal{F}_{\mathfrak{r}, \mathfrak{r}_{-}}$, and $\circ \hat{L}_{2} \cong \sqrt[m]{\mathcal{O}_{\mathrm{I}_{\tau}^{\mathrm{rig}}}\left(\mathfrak{s p}_{x}-c \mathfrak{p}_{y}\right)}, \hat{L}_{3}=\hat{L}_{2}^{-1} \otimes p_{1}^{*} \mathcal{O}_{\mathrm{I}_{\tau}^{\mathrm{riq}}}\left(-\mathfrak{p}_{x}-\mathfrak{p}_{y}\right)$, where $p_{1}: \hat{\mathrm{I}}_{\tau} \rightarrow \mathrm{I}_{\tau}^{\mathrm{rig}}$ and $\mathcal{O}_{\mathrm{I}_{\tau}^{\mathrm{riq}}}\left(-\mathfrak{p}_{x}-\mathfrak{p}_{y}\right)$ is the cotangent bundle of $\mathrm{I}_{\tau}^{\text {rig }}$.


### 3.10. Degeneration

Let $\Sigma_{1}=\left\{\{0\}, \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0} \mathrm{v}_{1}, \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}\left(-\mathrm{v}_{1}\right)\right\}$ be the complete 1 -dimensional fan in $\mathbb{R} \mathrm{v}_{1} \cong \mathbb{R}$, and let $\Sigma_{2}=$ $\left\{\{0\}, \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0} \vee_{4}, \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}\left(-\mathrm{v}_{4}\right)\right\}$ be the complete 1 -dimensional fan in $\mathbb{R} \mathfrak{v}_{4} \cong \mathbb{R}$. Then $X_{\Sigma_{1}}=X_{\Sigma_{2}}=\mathbb{P}^{1}$. The stacky fan $\left(\Sigma_{1},\left(\mathrm{rv}_{1},-\mathfrak{r}_{-} \mathrm{v}_{1}\right)\right)$ defines the 1-dimensional toric orbifold $\mathcal{F}_{\mathfrak{r},-\mathfrak{r}_{-}}$, and the stacky fan

$$
\boldsymbol{\Sigma}_{\square}=\left(\Sigma_{1} \times \Sigma_{2},\left(b_{1}^{\prime}=\mathfrak{r v}_{1}, b_{2}^{\prime}=-\mathfrak{r}_{-} \boldsymbol{v}_{1}, b_{3}^{\prime}=\mathrm{v}_{4}, b_{4}^{\prime}=-\mathrm{v}_{4}\right)\right)
$$

defines the 2-dimensional toric orbifold $\mathcal{F}_{\mathbf{r}, \mathbf{r}_{-}} \times \mathbb{P}^{1}$. The 1-dimensional cones in the fan $\Sigma_{1} \times \Sigma_{2}$ are $\left\{\rho_{i}=\mathbb{R}_{\geq 0} b_{i}^{\prime}: 1 \leq i \leq 4\right\}$. Let $\Sigma^{\prime}$ be the fan obtained by adding a 1 -dimensional cone $\rho_{5}=\mathbb{R}_{\geq 0} b_{5}^{\prime}$, where $b_{5}^{\prime}=-\mathrm{v}_{1}-\mathrm{v}_{4}$. Let $\mathcal{S}^{\prime}$ be the 2-dimensional toric orbifold defined by the stacky fan $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}^{\prime}=$ $\left(\Sigma^{\prime},\left(b_{1}^{\prime}, b_{2}^{\prime}, b_{3}^{\prime}, b_{4}^{\prime}, b_{5}^{\prime}\right)\right)$, and let $\mathrm{I}_{i}^{\prime}=\mathcal{V}\left(\rho_{i}\right) \subset \mathcal{S}^{\prime}$ be 1-dimensional closed toric substack associated with the ray $\rho_{i}$. The morphism $\boldsymbol{\Sigma}^{\prime} \rightarrow \boldsymbol{\Sigma}_{\square}$ of stacky fans induces a morphism $v: \mathcal{S}^{\prime} \rightarrow \mathcal{F}_{\mathfrak{r}, \mathrm{r}_{-}} \times \mathbb{P}^{1}$ of toric orbifolds; $v$ contracts the divisor $\mathfrak{l}_{5}^{\prime}$ to the torus fixed point $[0,1] \times[0,1] \cong \mathcal{B} \mu_{\mathbf{r}_{-}}$in $\mathcal{F}_{\mathfrak{r}, \mathfrak{r}_{-}} \times \mathbb{P}^{1}$. Let $p: \mathcal{F}_{\mathfrak{r}, \mathbf{r}_{-}} \times \mathbb{P}^{1} \rightarrow \mathbb{P}^{1}$ be the projection to the second factor. The composition $\pi^{\prime}:=p \circ v$ is a flat morphism, and

$$
\left(\pi^{\prime}\right)^{-1}([0,1])=\mathfrak{l}_{3}^{\prime}, \quad\left(\pi^{\prime}\right)^{-1}([1,0])=\mathfrak{I}_{4}^{\prime} \cup \mathfrak{l}_{5}^{\prime},
$$

where $\mathfrak{l}_{3}^{\prime} \cong \mathcal{F}_{\mathbf{r}, \mathfrak{r}_{-}}, \mathfrak{l}_{4}^{\prime} \cong \mathcal{F}_{\mathfrak{r}, 1}$, and $\mathfrak{I}_{5}^{\prime} \cong \mathcal{F}_{1, \mathbf{r}_{-}}$. The torus fixed points in $\mathcal{S}^{\prime}$ are

$$
\mathfrak{p}_{x}^{0}=\mathfrak{l}_{1}^{\prime} \cap \mathfrak{l}_{3}^{\prime} \cong \mathcal{B} \mu_{\mathrm{r}}, \mathfrak{p}_{y}^{0}=\mathfrak{I}_{2}^{\prime} \cap \mathfrak{l}_{3}^{\prime} \cong \mathcal{B} \mu_{\mathrm{r}_{-}}, \mathfrak{p}_{x}^{\infty}=\mathfrak{I}_{1}^{\prime} \cap \mathfrak{I}_{4}^{\prime} \cong \mathcal{B} \mu_{\mathrm{r}}, \mathfrak{p}_{y}^{\infty}=\mathfrak{I}_{2}^{\prime} \cap \mathfrak{l}_{5}^{\prime} \cong \mathcal{B} \mu_{\mathrm{r}_{-}}, p_{z}=\mathfrak{l}_{4}^{\prime} \cap \mathfrak{r}_{5}^{\prime}
$$

where $p_{z}$ is a scheme point.
Given any $f \in \mathbb{Z}$, define

$$
\hat{\mathcal{S}}=\sqrt[m]{\mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{S}^{\prime}}\left(\mathfrak{S I}_{1}^{\prime}-c \mathrm{l}_{2}^{\prime}+f \mathrm{l}_{5}^{\prime}\right) / \mathcal{S}^{\prime}}
$$

which is a $\mu_{\mathfrak{m}}$-banded gerbe over $\mathcal{S}^{\prime}$, and let $\hat{q}: \hat{\mathcal{S}} \rightarrow \mathcal{S}^{\prime}=\mathcal{S}^{\text {rig }}$ be the morphism to the rigidification. Define $\pi:=\hat{q} \circ \pi^{\prime}: \mathcal{S} \rightarrow \mathbb{P}^{1}$, and let $\hat{\mathrm{l}}_{i} \subset \mathcal{S}$ be the divisor that corresponds to $\mathrm{I}_{i}^{\prime} \subset \mathcal{S}^{\prime}$ under $\hat{q}: \hat{\mathcal{S}} \rightarrow \mathcal{S}^{\prime}$. Then $\hat{q}_{i}:=\left.\hat{q}\right|_{\mathrm{I}_{i}}: \hat{\mathrm{I}}_{i} \rightarrow \mathrm{I}_{i}^{\prime}=\hat{\mathrm{I}}_{i}^{\text {rig }}$ is a $\boldsymbol{\mu}_{\mathfrak{m}}$-banded gerbe. We have

$$
\pi^{-1}([0,1])=\hat{\mathfrak{l}}_{3} \cong \hat{\mathfrak{I}}_{\tau} \quad \pi^{-1}([1,0])=\hat{\mathrm{I}}_{4} \cup \hat{\mathrm{I}}_{5} .
$$

Define $\tilde{L}_{2}, \tilde{L}_{3} \in \operatorname{Pic}(\hat{\mathcal{S}})$ by

$$
\tilde{L}_{2}:=\sqrt[m]{\mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{S}^{\prime}}\left(\mathfrak{s l} \mathfrak{l}_{1}^{\prime}-c \mathfrak{l}_{2}^{\prime}+f \mathfrak{l}_{5}^{\prime}\right)} \quad \tilde{L}_{3}:=\tilde{L}_{2}^{-1} \otimes q^{*} \mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{S}^{\prime}}\left(-\mathfrak{l}_{1}^{\prime}-\mathfrak{I}_{2}^{\prime}\right)
$$

Then

$$
\left.\tilde{L}_{2}\right|_{\hat{\mathfrak{l}}_{3}}=\sqrt[\mathfrak{m}]{\mathcal{O}_{\mathfrak{l}_{3}^{\prime}}\left(\mathfrak{p p}_{x}^{0}-c \mathfrak{p}_{y}^{0}\right)} \cong \hat{L}_{2},\left.\quad \tilde{L}_{3}\right|_{\hat{\mathfrak{l}}_{3}}=\sqrt[m]{\mathcal{O}_{\mathfrak{l}_{3}^{\prime}}\left(-\mathfrak{s p} \mathfrak{p}_{x}^{0}+c \mathfrak{p}_{y}^{0}\right)} \otimes \hat{q}_{3}^{*} \mathcal{O}_{\mathfrak{l}_{3}^{\prime}}\left(-\mathfrak{p}_{x}^{0}-\mathfrak{p}_{y}^{0}\right) \cong \hat{L}_{3} .
$$

For $i \in\{2,3\}$, define $\hat{L}_{i}^{+}=\left.\tilde{L}_{i}\right|_{\hat{\mathrm{L}}_{4}}$ and $\hat{L}_{i}^{-}=\left.\tilde{L}_{i}\right|_{\hat{\mathrm{I}}_{5}}$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \hat{L}_{2}^{+}=\sqrt[m]{\mathcal{O}_{\mathrm{I}_{4}^{\prime}}\left(\mathfrak{s p} \mathfrak{p}_{x}^{\infty}+f p_{z}\right)}, \quad \hat{L}_{3}^{+}=\sqrt[m]{\mathcal{O}_{\mathrm{I}_{4}^{\prime}}\left(-\mathfrak{s p} p_{x}^{\infty}-f p_{z}\right)} \otimes \hat{q}_{4}^{*} \mathcal{O}_{\mathrm{I}_{4}^{\prime}}\left(-\mathfrak{p}_{x}^{\infty}\right), \\
& \hat{L}_{2}^{-}=\sqrt[m]{\mathcal{O}_{\mathbf{l}_{5}^{\prime}}\left(-c \mathfrak{p}_{y}^{\infty}-f p_{z}\right)}, \hat{L}_{3}^{-}=\sqrt[m]{\mathcal{O}_{\mathrm{I}_{5}^{\prime}}\left(c \mathfrak{p}_{y}^{\infty}+f p_{z}\right)} \otimes \hat{q}_{5}^{*} \mathcal{O}_{\mathrm{I}_{5}^{\prime}}\left(-\mathfrak{p}_{y}^{\infty}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

To summarise:

- $\hat{\mathcal{S}}$ is a degeneration from $\hat{\mathrm{I}}_{\tau}$ to a nodal DM curve $\hat{\mathrm{I}}_{4} \cup \hat{\mathrm{I}}_{5}$, and $\mathcal{S}^{\prime}=\hat{\mathcal{S}}^{\text {rig }}$ is a degeneration from the football $\mathrm{I}_{\tau}^{\text {rig }} \cong \mathcal{F}_{\mathfrak{r}, \mathrm{r}_{-}}$to the nodal DM curve $\mathrm{I}_{4}^{\prime} \cup \mathrm{I}_{5}^{\prime}$.
- For $i=2,3$, the line bundle $\tilde{L}_{i}$ on $\hat{\mathcal{S}}$ defines a degeneration of the line bundle $\hat{L}_{i} \rightarrow \hat{\mathrm{I}}_{\tau}$ to a line bundle on $\hat{\mathrm{I}}_{4} \cup \hat{\mathrm{I}}_{5}$ that restricts to $\hat{L}_{i}^{+}$on $\hat{\mathrm{I}}_{4}$ and $\hat{L}_{i}^{-}$on $\hat{\mathrm{I}}_{5}$.
- $\hat{\mathcal{S}}, \tilde{L}_{i}, \hat{\mathrm{I}}_{4}, \hat{\mathrm{I}}_{5}$, and $\hat{L}_{i}^{ \pm}$depend on $f$, while $\mathcal{S}^{\prime}, \mathrm{I}_{4}^{\prime}$ and $\mathrm{I}_{5}^{\prime}$ do not.

Moreover, the total space of $\tilde{L}_{2} \oplus \tilde{L}_{3} \rightarrow \hat{\mathcal{S}}$ is a 4-dimensional toric orbifold $\hat{\mathcal{W}}$ defined by a stacky fan

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\Sigma_{f},\left(\bar{b}_{1}, \bar{b}_{2}, \bar{b}_{3}, \bar{b}_{4}, \mathrm{v}_{4},-\mathrm{v}_{4},-\mathrm{v}_{1}-f \mathrm{v}_{2}-\mathrm{v}_{4}\right)\right) \tag{18}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\Sigma_{f}$ is a simplicial fan in $\bigoplus_{i=1}^{4} \mathbb{R} \mathrm{v}_{i}$, and ( $\bar{b}_{1}, \ldots,-\mathrm{v}_{1}-f \mathrm{v}_{2}-\mathrm{v}_{4}$ ) is a 7 -tuple of vectors in $\bar{N} \oplus \mathbb{Z} \mathrm{v}_{4} \cong \mathbb{Z}^{4}$. Let $\mathcal{W}$ be the 4 -dimensional smooth toric DM stack defined by the the stacky fan

$$
\begin{equation*}
\left(\Sigma_{f},\left(b_{1}, b_{2}, b_{3}, b_{4}, \mathrm{v}_{4},-\mathrm{v}_{4},-\tilde{\mathrm{v}}_{1}-f \tilde{\mathrm{v}}_{2}-\mathrm{v}_{4}\right)\right) \tag{19}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $\tilde{\mathrm{v}}_{1}, \tilde{\mathrm{v}}_{2} \in N$ are lifts of $\mathrm{v}_{1}, \mathrm{v}_{2} \in \bar{N}$, so that $\left(b_{1}, \ldots,-\tilde{\mathrm{v}}_{1}-f \tilde{\mathrm{v}}_{2}-\mathrm{v}_{4}\right)$ is a 7 -tuple of elements in $N \oplus \mathbb{Z} \mathrm{v}_{4}$. Then $\mathcal{W}$ is a $K$-banded gerbe over $\hat{\mathcal{W}}=\mathcal{W}^{\text {rig }}$ and is a degeneration from the total space $\mathcal{Y}$ of $N_{\mathrm{I}_{\tau} / \mathcal{X}}$ to the total space $\mathcal{Y}_{\infty}$ of a direct sum $L_{2}^{\infty} \oplus L_{3}^{\infty}$ of line bundles over a nodal DM curve $\mathfrak{I}_{+} \cup \mathfrak{I}_{-}$; $\mathrm{I}_{+} \cup \mathrm{I}_{-}$is a $K$-banded gerbe over $\hat{\mathrm{I}}_{4} \cup \hat{\mathrm{I}}_{5}$ and a $G_{\tau}$-banded gerbe over $\mathrm{I}_{4}^{\prime} \cup \mathrm{I}_{5}^{\prime}$. For $i=2$, 3 , let $L_{i}^{ \pm}=\left.L_{i}^{\infty}\right|_{\perp_{ \pm}}$. Then $L_{i}^{ \pm}$is the pullback of $\hat{L}_{i}^{ \pm}$. Let $\mathfrak{p}_{0} \cong \mathcal{B} G_{\tau}$ be the node that is the intersection of $\mathfrak{I}_{+}$and $\mathfrak{I}_{-}$, and let $\mathfrak{p}_{ \pm}$be the unique torus fixed point in $\mathfrak{I}_{ \pm}-\left\{\mathfrak{p}_{0}\right\}$. Then $\mathfrak{p}_{+} \cong \mathcal{B} G_{\sigma}$ and $\mathfrak{p}_{-} \cong \mathcal{B} G_{\sigma_{-}}$. Define $\mathbb{T}^{\prime}$ weights

$$
\mathrm{w}_{1}^{ \pm}:=\left(c_{1}\right)_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(T_{\mathfrak{p}_{ \pm}} \pm^{ \pm}\right), \quad \mathrm{w}_{2}^{ \pm}:=\left.\left(c_{1}\right)_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(L_{2}\right)\right|_{\mathfrak{p}_{ \pm}}, \quad \mathrm{w}_{3}^{ \pm}:=\left.\left(c_{1}\right)_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(L_{3}\right)\right|_{\mathfrak{p}_{ \pm}} \in H^{2}\left(\mathcal{B} \mathbb{T}^{\prime}\right)=\mathbb{Q} \mathbf{u}_{1}^{\prime} \oplus \mathbb{Q} \mathbf{u}_{2}^{\prime} .
$$

Then $w_{i}^{+}=w_{i}^{\prime}$ is given by equation (16), $w_{1}^{ \pm}+w_{2}^{ \pm}+w_{3}^{ \pm}=0$, and

$$
\begin{equation*}
\mathrm{w}_{1}^{-}=-\frac{1}{\mathfrak{r}_{-}} \mathrm{u}_{1}^{\prime}, \quad \mathrm{w}_{2}^{-}=\frac{c}{\mathfrak{r}_{-} \mathfrak{m}} \mathrm{u}_{1}^{\prime}+\frac{1}{\mathfrak{m}} \mathrm{u}_{2}^{\prime}, \quad \mathrm{w}_{3}^{-}=\frac{-c+\mathfrak{m}}{\mathfrak{r}_{-} \mathfrak{m}} u_{1}^{\prime}-\frac{1}{\mathfrak{m}} \mathrm{u}_{2}^{\prime} . \tag{20}
\end{equation*}
$$

We also have

$$
\left(c_{1}\right)_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(T_{\mathfrak{p}_{0}} \mathfrak{l}_{ \pm}\right)=\mp \mathrm{u}_{1}^{\prime}, \quad\left(c_{1}\right)_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(L_{2}^{ \pm}\right)_{\mathfrak{p}_{0}}=\frac{\mathbf{u}_{2}^{\prime}-f \mathrm{u}_{1}^{\prime}}{\mathfrak{m}}=-\left(c_{1}\right)_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(L_{3}^{ \pm}\right)_{\mathfrak{p}_{0}} .
$$

The above weights are summarised in Figure 7 below.


Figure 7. Degenerated $N_{\mathfrak{I}_{\tau} / \mathcal{X}}$ and the $\mathbb{T}^{\prime}$-weights.

### 3.11. Disk factors as equivariant relative GW invariants

When $d_{0}>0$, let $\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{0,1}\left(\mathfrak{l}_{+} / \mathfrak{p}_{0},\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)$ be the moduli space of relative maps to $\left(\mathfrak{l}_{+}, \mathfrak{p}_{0}\right)$ with the relative condition $\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)$, where $\lambda \in G_{\tau}$ [1]. A relative stable map to $\left(\mathfrak{I}_{+}, \mathfrak{p}_{0}\right)$ is a morphism to $\mathfrak{I}_{+}[m]$ that is the union of $\mathfrak{I}_{+}$and a chain of $m$ copies of $\mathbb{P}^{1} \times \mathcal{B} G_{\lambda}$. Let $\mathcal{M}_{0,1}\left(\mathfrak{I}_{+} / \mathfrak{p}_{0},\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right) \subset \overline{\mathcal{M}}_{0,1}\left(\mathrm{I}_{+} / \mathfrak{p}_{0},\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)$ be the open substack where the target is $\mathfrak{I}_{+}[0]=\mathfrak{I}_{+}$. The tangent space $\mathcal{T}_{\xi}^{1}$ and the obstruction space $\mathcal{T}_{\xi}^{2}$ at a moduli point $\xi=\left[u:(\mathcal{C}, x, y) \rightarrow\left(\mathfrak{I}_{+}, \mathfrak{p}_{0}\right)\right]$ in $\mathcal{M}_{0,1}\left(\mathfrak{I}_{+} / \mathfrak{p}_{0},\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)\left(\right.$ where $u^{-1}\left(\mathfrak{p}_{0}\right)=d_{0} y$ as Cartier divisors) fit into the following exact sequence of complex vector spaces:

$$
\begin{align*}
0 & \rightarrow \operatorname{Ext}^{0}\left(\Omega_{\mathcal{C}}(x+y), \mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{C}}\right) \rightarrow H^{0}\left(\mathcal{C}, u^{*}\left(T_{\mathrm{I}_{+}}\left(-\mathfrak{p}_{0}\right)\right) \rightarrow \mathcal{T}_{\xi}^{1}\right. \\
& \rightarrow \operatorname{Ext}^{1}\left(\Omega_{\mathcal{C}}(x+y), \mathcal{O}_{\mathcal{C}}\right) \rightarrow H^{1}\left(\mathcal{C}, u^{*}\left(T_{\mathrm{I}_{+}}\left(-\mathfrak{p}_{0}\right)\right) \rightarrow \mathcal{T}_{\xi}^{2}\right. \tag{21}
\end{align*}
$$

Globally on $\mathcal{M}_{0,1}\left(\mathfrak{I}_{+} / \mathfrak{p}_{0},\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)$, there is an exact sequence of sheaves

$$
\begin{equation*}
0 \rightarrow B_{1} \rightarrow B_{2} \rightarrow \mathcal{T}^{1} \rightarrow B_{4} \rightarrow B_{5} \rightarrow \mathcal{T}^{2} \rightarrow 0 \tag{22}
\end{equation*}
$$

whose fibre at the moduli point $\xi$ is equation (21).
Let $\pi: \mathcal{U}_{+} \rightarrow \mathcal{M}_{0,1}\left(\mathfrak{I}_{+} / \mathfrak{p}_{0},\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)$ be the universal domain curve, and let $F_{+}: \mathcal{U}_{+} \rightarrow \mathfrak{I}_{+}$be the evaluation map. We define

$$
V_{0,1}^{+}:=R^{\bullet} \pi_{*} F_{+}^{*}\left(L_{2}^{+} \oplus L_{3}^{+}\right) \in K_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(\mathcal{M}_{0,1}\left(\mathrm{I}_{+} / \mathfrak{p}_{0},\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)\right)
$$

where $R^{\bullet} \pi_{*}$ is the K-theoretic push-forward.
For $d_{0}>0$, we define

$$
\begin{aligned}
D_{d_{0}, \lambda} & =\left\langle 1_{h^{+}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}\right\rangle_{0, d_{0} b,\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}^{\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}, T_{\mathbf{R}}^{\prime}} \\
& =\int_{\left[\mathcal{M}_{0,1}\left(\mathrm{I}_{+}, \mathfrak{p}_{0},\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)\right]^{\mathrm{jir}}} \operatorname{ev}^{*}\left(1_{h^{+}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}\right) e_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(V_{0,1}^{+}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

When $d_{0}<0$, let $\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{0,1}\left(\mathrm{I}_{-} / \mathfrak{p}_{0},\left(-d_{0}, \lambda^{-1}\right)\right)$ be the moduli space of relative stable maps to ( $\left.\mathrm{I}_{-}, \mathfrak{p}_{0}\right)$ with relative condition $\left(-d_{0}, \lambda^{-1}\right)$, and let $\mathcal{M}_{0,1}\left(\mathfrak{I}_{-} / \mathfrak{p}_{0},\left(-d_{0}, \lambda^{-1}\right)\right)$ be the open substack where the target is $\mathrm{I}_{-}$. Let $\pi: \mathcal{U}_{-} \rightarrow \mathcal{M}_{0,1}\left(\mathrm{I}_{-} / \mathfrak{p}_{0},\left(-d_{0}, \lambda^{-1}\right)\right)$ be the universal domain curve, and let $F_{-}: \mathcal{U}_{-} \rightarrow \mathrm{I}_{-}$be the evaluation map. We define

$$
V_{0,1}^{-}=R^{\bullet} \pi_{*} F_{-}^{*}\left(L_{2}^{-} \oplus L_{3}^{-}\right) \in K_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(\mathcal{M}_{0,1}\left(\mathrm{I}_{-} / \mathfrak{p}_{0},\left(-d_{0}, \lambda^{-1}\right)\right)\right)
$$

and define

$$
\begin{aligned}
D_{d_{0}, \lambda} & =\left\langle 1_{h^{-}}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right\rangle_{\left.0,-d_{0}(\alpha-b),\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)}^{\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}, T_{1}^{\prime}} \\
& =\int_{\left[\mathcal{M}_{0,1}\left(\mathrm{I}, \mathrm{p}_{0},\left(-d_{0}, \lambda^{-1}\right)\right)\right]^{\mathrm{vir}}} \operatorname{ev}^{*}\left(1_{h^{-}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}\right) e_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(V_{0,1}^{-}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $u:(\mathcal{C}, x, y) \rightarrow \mathfrak{I}_{+}$be a relative stable map that represents a point in $\mathcal{M}$. Suppose that $u$ is fixed by the torus action. Recall that $c_{i}: G_{\sigma} \rightarrow[0,1) \cap \mathbb{Q}$ is defined by $\chi_{i}(k)=\exp \left(2 \pi \sqrt{-1} c_{i}(k)\right)$. In the computation below, let $k^{ \pm}=h^{ \pm}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)$. For $j=1,2,3$, let $\epsilon_{j}=c_{j}\left(k^{+}\right)$. Then $\epsilon_{1}=\left\langle\frac{d_{0}}{r_{+}}\right\rangle$. We have the following weights

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \operatorname{ch}_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(H^{0}\left(\mathcal{C}, u^{*} L_{1}^{+}\right)\right)=\sum_{a=0}^{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor} e^{a \frac{u_{1}^{\prime}}{d_{0}}}, \quad \operatorname{ch}_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(H^{1}\left(\mathcal{C}, u^{*} L_{1}^{+}\right)\right)=0, \\
& \operatorname{ch}_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(H^{0}\left(\mathcal{C}, u^{*} L_{2}^{+} \otimes \mathcal{O}_{y}\right)\right)=\delta_{\left\langle d_{0} w_{2}-\epsilon_{2}\right\rangle, 0} e^{\frac{\dot{u}_{2}^{\prime}-f u_{1}^{\prime}}{m}}, \quad \operatorname{ch}_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(H^{1}\left(\mathcal{C}, u^{*} L_{2}^{+} \otimes \mathcal{O}_{y}\right)\right)=0, \\
& \operatorname{ch}_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(H^{0}\left(\mathcal{C}, u^{*} L_{2}^{+}\right)\right)= \begin{cases}\sum_{a=-\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{2}-\epsilon_{2}\right\rfloor}^{0} e^{\mathrm{w}_{2}^{\prime}+\left(a-\epsilon_{2}\right) \frac{u_{1}^{\prime}}{d_{0}}}, & f \geq 0, \\
0, & f<0,\end{cases} \\
& \operatorname{ch}_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(H^{1}\left(\mathcal{C}, u^{*} L_{2}^{+}\right)\right)= \begin{cases}0, & f \geq 0, \\
-\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{2}-\epsilon_{2}\right\rfloor-1 \\
\sum_{a=1}^{w_{2}^{\prime}+\left(a-\epsilon_{2}\right)} e^{\frac{u_{1}^{\prime}}{d_{0}}}, & f<0\end{cases} \\
& \operatorname{ch}_{T^{\prime}}\left(H^{0}\left(\mathcal{C}, u^{*} L_{3}^{+}\right)\right)= \begin{cases}\sum_{a=-\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{3}-\epsilon_{3}\right\rfloor}^{0} e^{w_{3}^{\prime}+\left(a-\epsilon_{3}\right) \frac{u_{1}^{\prime}}{d_{0}},} & f<0, \\
0, & f \geq 0,\end{cases} \\
& \operatorname{ch}_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(H^{1}\left(\mathcal{C}, u^{*} L_{3}^{+}\right)\right)= \begin{cases}0, & f<0, \\
-\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{3}-\epsilon_{3}\right\rfloor-1 \\
\sum_{a=1}^{w_{3}^{\prime}+\left(a-\epsilon_{3}\right)} e^{\frac{u_{1}^{\prime}}{d_{0}}}, & f \geq 0 .\end{cases}
\end{aligned}
$$

and the following identities

$$
\begin{aligned}
\sum_{a=-\left\lfloor w_{3} d_{0}-\epsilon_{3}\right\rfloor}^{0} e^{w_{3}^{\prime}+\left(a-\epsilon_{3}\right) \frac{u_{1}^{\prime}}{d_{0}}} & =\sum_{a=d_{0} w_{1}+\epsilon_{2}+\epsilon_{3}}^{-\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{2}-\epsilon_{2}\right\rfloor-1+\delta_{\left\langle d_{0} w_{2}-\epsilon_{2}\right\rangle, 0}} e^{-w_{2}^{\prime}+\left(\epsilon_{2}-a\right) \frac{u_{1}^{\prime}}{d_{0}}} \\
\sum_{a=1}^{-\left\lfloor w_{3} d_{0}+1-\epsilon_{3}\right\rfloor} e^{w_{3}^{\prime}+\left(a-\epsilon_{3}\right)} \frac{u_{1}^{\prime}}{d_{0}} & =\sum_{a=-\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{2}-\epsilon_{2}\right\rfloor+\delta_{\left\langle d_{0} w_{2}-\epsilon_{2}\right\rangle}^{s_{1}^{\prime}}}^{\frac{d_{0}}{s_{2}+\epsilon_{3}-1}} e^{-w_{2}^{\prime}+\left(\epsilon_{2}-a\right) \frac{u_{1}^{\prime}}{d_{0}}} \\
d_{0} w_{1}+\epsilon_{2}+\epsilon_{3} & =\left\lfloor\frac{d_{0}}{s_{1}^{+}}\right\rfloor+\operatorname{age}\left(k^{+}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

The $\mathbb{T}^{\prime}$-equivariant Euler classes are

$$
\begin{aligned}
& e_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(B_{1}^{m}\right)=1, \\
& e_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(B_{2}^{m}\right)=\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor!\left(\frac{u_{1}^{\prime}}{d_{0}}\right)^{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor}, \\
& \frac{e_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(B_{5}^{m}\right)}{e_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(B_{4}^{m}\right)}=(-1)^{\left\lceil d_{0} w_{2}-\epsilon_{2}\right\rceil+\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor+\operatorname{age}\left(k^{+}\right)-1} \prod_{a=1}^{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor+\operatorname{age}\left(k^{+}\right)-1}\left(w_{2}^{\prime}+\left(a-\epsilon_{2}\right) \frac{u_{1}^{\prime}}{d_{0}}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Since $|\operatorname{Aut}(f)|=d_{0}\left|G_{\tau}\right|$, by localisation,

$$
\begin{aligned}
D_{d_{0}, \lambda} & =D\left(d_{0}, k^{+}, k^{-}\right)=\frac{1}{|\operatorname{Aut}(f)|} \frac{e_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(B_{1}^{m}\right) e_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(B_{5}^{m}\right)}{e_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(B_{2}^{m}\right) e_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}\left(B_{4}^{m}\right)} \\
& =\frac{1}{d_{0}\left|G_{\tau}\right|} \frac{\prod_{a=1}^{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor+\operatorname{age}\left(k^{+}\right)-1}\left(\mathrm{w}_{2}^{\prime}+\left(a-\epsilon_{2}\right) \frac{\mathrm{u}_{1}^{\prime}}{d_{0}}\right)}{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor!\left(\frac{u_{1}^{\prime}}{d_{0}}\right)^{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor}} \cdot(-1)^{\left\lceil d_{0} w_{2}-\epsilon_{2}\right\rceil+\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor+\operatorname{age}\left(k^{+}\right)-1} \\
& =(-1)^{\left\lceil d_{0} w_{2}-\epsilon_{2}\right\rceil+\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor+\operatorname{age}\left(k^{+}\right)-1}\left(\frac{u_{1}^{\prime}}{d_{0}}\right)^{\operatorname{age}\left(k^{+}\right)-1} \cdot \frac{1}{d_{0}\left|G_{\tau}\right|} \frac{\prod_{a=1}^{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor+\operatorname{age}\left(k^{+}\right)-1}\left(\frac{d_{0} w_{2}^{\prime}}{s_{1}^{\prime} w_{1}^{\prime}}+a-\epsilon_{2}\right)}{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor!} \\
& =-(-1)^{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{3}+\frac{\lambda}{m}\right\rfloor}\left(\frac{\mathbf{u}_{1}^{\prime}}{d_{0}}\right)^{\operatorname{age}\left(k^{+}\right)-1} \cdot \frac{1}{d_{0}\left|G_{\tau}\right|} \frac{\prod_{a=1}^{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor+\operatorname{age}\left(k^{+}\right)-1}\left(\frac{d_{0} w_{2}^{\prime}}{s_{w_{1}^{+}}^{\prime}}+a-\epsilon_{2}\right)}{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor!}
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $\mathrm{u}:=\iota_{f}^{*} \mathrm{u}_{1}^{\prime} \in H^{2}\left(\mathbb{T}_{f} ; \mathbb{Z}\right)$. Then $H^{*}\left(\mathbb{T}_{f} ; \mathbb{Q}\right)=\mathbb{Q}[\mathrm{u}]$ and $\iota_{f}^{*} \mathrm{u}_{2}^{\prime}=f \mathrm{u}$. Define $D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}=\iota_{f}^{*} D_{d_{0}, \lambda}$. Hence when $d_{0}>0$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f} \\
& \quad=-(-1)^{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{3}+\frac{\lambda}{m}\right\rfloor}\left(\frac{\mathrm{u}}{d_{0}}\right)^{\operatorname{age}\left(h^{+}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)-1} \cdot \frac{1}{d_{0}\left|G_{\tau}\right|} \frac{\prod_{a=1}^{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor+\operatorname{age}\left(h^{+}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)-1}\left(d_{0} w_{2}+a-c_{2}\left(h^{+}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)\right.}{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor!} .
\end{aligned}
$$

If $d_{0}<0$, similar computation shows (notice $\left.\overline{\lambda^{-1}}=\left(1-\delta_{\bar{\lambda}, 0}\right)(\mathfrak{m}-\bar{\lambda}) \in\{0, \ldots, \mathfrak{m}-1\}\right)$

$$
\begin{aligned}
D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}= & -(-1)^{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{2}^{-}+\left(1-\frac{\bar{\lambda}}{m}-\delta_{\bar{\lambda}, 0}\right)\right\rfloor}\left(\frac{\mathrm{u}}{d_{0}}\right)^{\operatorname{age}\left(h^{-}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)-1} \\
& \cdot \frac{1}{-d_{0}\left|G_{\tau}\right|} \frac{\prod_{a=1}^{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}^{-}\right\rfloor+\operatorname{age}\left(h^{-}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)-1}\left(d_{0} w_{3}^{-}-c_{3}\left(h^{-}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)+a\right)}{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}^{-}\right\rfloor!}
\end{aligned}
$$

If $\mathcal{L}$ is an outer brane, it is the same as $d_{0}>0$. Define

$$
D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}=-(-1)^{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{3}+\frac{\lambda}{m}\right\rfloor}\left(\frac{\mathrm{u}}{d_{0}}\right)^{\operatorname{age}\left(h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)-1} \cdot \frac{1}{d_{0}\left|G_{\tau}\right|} \frac{\prod_{a=1}^{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor+\operatorname{age}\left(h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)-1}\left(d_{0} w_{2}+a-c_{2}\left(h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)\right.}{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor!} .
$$

### 3.12. Open-closed GW invariants and descendant $G W$ invariants

For any torus fixed point $\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma}$ of $\mathcal{X}$, where $\sigma \in \Sigma(3)$, we have

$$
H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{*}\left(\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma}\right)=\bigoplus_{k \in G_{\sigma}} \mathbb{Q} \mathbf{1}_{k}, \quad H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}^{\prime}}^{*}\left(\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma}\right)=\bigoplus_{k \in G_{\sigma}} \mathbb{Q}\left[\mathrm{w}_{1}^{\prime}, \mathrm{w}_{2}^{\prime}\right] \mathbf{1}_{k}
$$

The inclusion $\iota_{\sigma}: \mathfrak{p}_{\sigma} \hookrightarrow \mathcal{X}$ induces

$$
\iota_{\sigma *}: H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}^{\prime}}^{*}\left(\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma}\right)=H_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}^{*}\left(\mathcal{I} \mathfrak{p}_{\sigma}\right) \rightarrow H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}^{\prime}}^{*}(\mathcal{X})=H_{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}^{*}(\mathcal{I X})
$$

Define

$$
\phi_{\sigma, k}=\iota_{\sigma *} \mathbf{1}_{k} \in H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}^{\prime}}^{*}(\mathcal{X}), \phi_{\sigma, k}^{f}=\iota_{f}^{*} \phi_{\sigma, k} \in H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}_{f}}^{*}(\mathcal{X})
$$

Proposition 3.2 (framed inner brane). Suppose that $(\mathcal{L}, f)$ is a framed inner brane and

$$
\vec{\mu}=\left(\left(\mu_{1}, \lambda_{j}\right), \ldots,\left(\mu_{h}, \lambda_{h}\right)\right),
$$

where $\left(\mu_{j}, \lambda_{j}\right) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z}) \cong \mathbb{Z} \times \mathcal{B} G_{\tau}$. Let $J_{ \pm}=\left\{j \in\{1, \ldots, h\}: \pm \mu_{j}>0\right\}$, and let $k_{j}^{ \pm}=h^{ \pm}\left(\mu_{j}, \lambda_{j}\right)$. Then

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\langle\gamma_{1}, \ldots, \gamma_{n}\right\rangle_{g, \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}=\prod_{j=1}^{h} D_{\mu_{j}, \lambda_{j}, f}^{\prime} \\
& \quad \cdot \int_{\left[\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{g, n+h}(\mathcal{X}, \beta)\right]^{\mathrm{yir}}} \frac{\left(\prod_{i=1}^{n} \mathrm{ev}_{i}^{*} \gamma_{i} \prod_{j \in J_{+}} \mathrm{ev}_{n+j}^{*} \phi_{\sigma_{+}\left(h^{+}\left(d_{0}, \lambda_{j}\right)\right)^{-1}}^{f} \prod_{j \in J_{-}} \mathrm{ev}_{n+j}^{*} \phi_{\sigma_{-},\left(h^{-}\left(d_{0}, \lambda_{j}\right)\right)^{-1}}^{f}\right)}{\prod_{j=1}^{h} \frac{\mathrm{u}}{\mu_{j}}\left(\frac{\mathrm{u}}{\mu_{j}}-\bar{\psi}_{n+j}\right)}
\end{aligned}
$$

where

$$
\beta \in H_{2}(\mathcal{X}), \quad \beta^{\prime}=\beta+\left(\sum_{j \in J_{+}} \mu_{j}\right) b-\left(\sum_{j \in J_{-}} \mu_{j}\right)(\alpha-b) \in H_{2}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}) .
$$

Proof. There exists $\beta \in H_{2}(\mathcal{X})$ such that

$$
\beta^{\prime}=\beta+\left(\sum_{j \in J_{+}} \mu_{j}\right) b+\sum_{j \in J_{-}}\left(-\mu_{j}\right)(\alpha-b) .
$$

Let $\left\langle k_{j}^{+}\right\rangle$be the cyclic subgroup generated by $k_{j}^{+}$, and let $r_{j}$ be the cardinality of $\left\langle k_{j}^{+}\right\rangle$for $j \in J_{+}$and $r_{j}$ be the cardinality of $\left\langle k_{j}^{-}\right\rangle$for $j \in J_{-}$.

We have

$$
\begin{aligned}
\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(g, h), n}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}\right)^{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}} & =\bigcup_{\Gamma \in G_{g, n}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}\right)} F_{\Gamma} \\
\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{g, n+h}(\mathcal{X}, \beta)^{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}=\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{g, n+h}(\mathcal{X}, \beta)^{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}} & =\bigcup_{\hat{\Gamma} \in G_{g, n+h}(\mathcal{X}, \beta)} F_{\hat{\Gamma}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

In the remaining part of this subsection, we use the following abbreviations:

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \mathcal{M}=\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{g, n}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}\right), \quad \hat{\mathcal{M}}=\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{g, n+h}(\mathcal{X}, \beta), \\
& \mathcal{M}_{j}= \begin{cases}\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(0,1), 1}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid \mu_{j} b,\left(\mu_{j}, \lambda\right)\right), & j \in J_{+} \\
\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{(0,1), 1}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid-\mu_{j}(\alpha-b),\left(\mu_{j}, \lambda\right)\right), & j \in J_{-}\end{cases} \\
& \mathcal{G}=G_{g, n}\left(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L} \mid \beta^{\prime}, \vec{\mu}\right), \quad \hat{\mathcal{G}}=G_{g, n+h}(\mathcal{X}, \beta) \\
& \mathbf{x}=\left(x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n}\right), \quad \mathbf{y}=\left(y_{1}, \ldots, y_{h}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Given $u:(\Sigma, \mathbf{x}, \partial \Sigma) \rightarrow(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L})$ that represents a point $\xi \in \mathcal{M}^{T_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}$, we have

$$
\Sigma=\mathcal{C} \cup \bigcup_{j=1}^{h} D_{j}
$$

where $\mathcal{C}$ is an orbicurve of genus $g, x_{1}, \ldots, x_{n} \in \mathcal{C}, D_{j}=\left[\{z \in \mathbb{C}| | z \mid \leq 1\} / \mathbb{Z}_{r_{j}}\right], \mathcal{C}$ and $D_{j}$ intersect at $y_{j}=B \mathbb{Z}_{r_{j}}$. Let $u_{j}=\left.u\right|_{D_{j}}$ and $\hat{u}=\left.u\right|_{\mathcal{C}}$. Then

1. For $j=1, \ldots, h, u_{j}:\left(D_{j}, \partial D_{j}\right) \rightarrow(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L})$ represents a point in $\mathcal{M}_{j}^{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}$.
2. $\hat{u}:(\mathcal{C}, \mathbf{x}, \mathbf{y}) \rightarrow \mathcal{X}$ represents a point $\hat{\xi} \in \hat{\mathcal{M}}^{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}$, and $\hat{u}\left(\mathbf{y}_{j}\right)=\left[\mathfrak{p}_{ \pm},\left(k_{j}^{ \pm}\right)^{-1}\right] \in \mathcal{I} \mathfrak{p}_{ \pm} \subset \mathcal{I X}$ if $j \in J_{ \pm}$.

Let $x_{n+j}=y_{j}$. Let $F_{\Gamma}$ be the connected component of $\mathcal{M}^{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}$ associated to the decorated graph $\Gamma \in \mathcal{G}$, and let $F_{\hat{\Gamma}}$ be the connected component of $\hat{\mathcal{M}}^{\mathbb{T}_{\mathfrak{R}}^{\prime}}$ associated to the decorated graph $\hat{\Gamma} \in \mathcal{G}$. Then for any $\Gamma \in \mathcal{G}$ there exists $\hat{\Gamma} \in \hat{\mathcal{G}}$ such that

$$
\operatorname{ev}_{n+j}\left(F_{\hat{\Gamma}}\right)=\left(\mathfrak{p}_{ \pm},\left(k_{j}^{ \pm}\right)^{-1}\right) \in \mathcal{I} \mathfrak{p}_{ \pm} \subset \mathcal{I X}
$$

if $j \in J_{ \pm}$, and $F_{\Gamma}$ can be identified with $F_{\hat{\Gamma}}$ up to a finite morphism. More precisely,

$$
\begin{aligned}
{\left[F_{\Gamma}\right]^{\mathrm{vir}} } & =\prod_{j \in J_{+}} \frac{\left|G_{\sigma_{+}}\right|}{r_{j}\left|\operatorname{Aut}\left(u_{j}\right)\right|} \prod_{j \in J_{-}} \frac{\left|G_{\sigma_{-}}\right|}{r_{j}\left|\operatorname{Aut}\left(u_{j}\right)\right|}\left[F_{\hat{\Gamma}}\right]^{\mathrm{vir}} \\
& =\prod_{j \in J_{+}} \frac{s_{1}^{+}}{r_{j} \mu_{j}} \prod_{j \in J_{-}} \frac{s_{1}^{-}}{-r_{j} \mu_{j}}\left[F_{\hat{\Gamma}}\right]^{\mathrm{vir}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

We have

$$
\frac{1}{e_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}^{\prime}\left(N_{\Gamma}^{\text {vir }}\right)}=\frac{e_{\mathbb{T}_{R}^{\prime}}\left(B_{1}^{m}\right) e_{\mathbb{T}_{R}^{\prime}}\left(B_{5}^{m}\right)}{e_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}\left(B_{2}^{m}\right) e_{\mathbb{T}_{R}^{\prime}}\left(B_{4}^{m}\right)}, \quad \frac{1}{e_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}\left(N_{\hat{\Gamma}}^{\text {vir }}\right)}=\frac{e_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}\left(\hat{B}_{1}^{m}\right) e_{\mathbb{T}_{R}^{\prime}}\left(\hat{B}_{5}^{m}\right)}{e_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}\left(\hat{B}_{2}^{m}\right) e_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}\left(\hat{B}_{4}^{m}\right)},
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
& e_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}\left(B_{1}^{m}\right)=e_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}\left(\hat{B}_{1}^{m}\right), \\
& e_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}\left(B_{4}^{m}\right)=e_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}\left(\hat{B}_{4}^{m}\right) \prod_{j \in J_{+}}\left(\frac{u_{1}^{\prime}}{r_{j} \mu_{j}}-\frac{\bar{\psi}_{j}}{r_{j}}\right) \prod_{j \in J_{-}}\left(\frac{\mathrm{u}_{1}^{\prime}}{r_{j} \mu_{j}}-\frac{\bar{\psi}_{j}}{r_{j}}\right)
\end{aligned}
$$

For $k=0,1$ and $j=1, \ldots, h$, let

$$
H^{k}\left(D_{j}\right)=H^{k}\left(D_{j}, \partial D_{j}, u_{j}^{*} T \mathcal{X},\left(\left.u_{j}\right|_{\partial D_{j}}\right)^{*} T \mathcal{L}\right)
$$

Then there is a long exact sequence

$$
\begin{aligned}
& 0 \rightarrow B_{2} \rightarrow \hat{B}_{2} \oplus \bigoplus_{j=1}^{h} H^{0}\left(D_{j}\right) \rightarrow \bigoplus_{j \in J_{+}}\left(T_{\mathfrak{p}_{+}} \mathcal{X}\right)^{k_{j}^{+}} \oplus \bigoplus_{j \in J_{-}}\left(T_{\mathfrak{p}_{-}} \mathcal{X}\right)^{k_{j}^{-}} \\
& \rightarrow B_{5} \rightarrow \hat{B}_{5} \oplus \bigoplus_{j=1}^{h} H^{1}\left(D_{j}\right) \rightarrow 0
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\left(T_{\mathfrak{p}_{ \pm}} \mathcal{X}\right)^{k_{j}^{ \pm}}$denote the $k_{j}^{ \pm}$-invariant part of $T_{\mathfrak{p}_{ \pm}} \mathcal{X}$. Note that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left(T_{\mathfrak{p}_{ \pm}} \mathcal{X}\right)^{k_{j}^{ \pm}}=T_{\left(\mathfrak{p}_{ \pm}, k_{j}^{ \pm}\right)} \mathcal{I X}=T_{\left(\mathfrak{p}_{ \pm}, k_{j}^{-1}\right)} \mathcal{I X} \\
& \frac{e_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}\left(H^{1}\left(D_{j}\right)^{m}\right)}{e_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}\left(H^{0}\left(D_{j}\right)^{m}\right)}=\left|\mu_{j}\right|\left|G_{\tau}\right| D_{\mu_{j}, \lambda_{j}}
\end{aligned}
$$

Let

$$
\begin{aligned}
& e_{\mathbb{T}_{f}}\left(N_{\Gamma}^{\mathrm{vir}}\right):=\iota_{f}^{*} e_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}\left(N_{\Gamma}^{\mathrm{vir}}\right)=\left.e_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}\left(N_{\Gamma}^{\mathrm{vir}}\right)\right|_{\mathrm{u}_{1}^{\prime}=u, \mathrm{u}_{2}^{\prime}=f \mathrm{u}}, \\
& e_{\mathbb{T}_{f}}\left(N_{\hat{\Gamma}}^{\mathrm{vir}}\right):=\iota_{f}^{*} e_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}\left(N_{\hat{\Gamma}}^{\mathrm{vir}}\right)=\left.e_{\mathbb{T}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime}}\left(N_{\hat{\Gamma}}^{\mathrm{vir}}\right)\right|_{\mathrm{u}_{1}^{\prime}=u, \mathrm{u}_{2}^{\prime}=f \mathrm{u}}
\end{aligned}
$$

Given $\gamma_{1}, \ldots, \gamma_{n} \in H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}_{f}}^{*}(\mathcal{X})$, we define

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left\langle\gamma_{1}, \ldots, \gamma_{h}\right\rangle_{\beta^{\prime},\left(\left(\mu_{1}, \lambda_{1}\right), \ldots,\left(\mu_{h}, \lambda_{h}\right)\right)}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}:=\int_{\left[F_{\Gamma}\right]^{\mathrm{ir}}} \frac{\left.\left(\prod_{i=1}^{n} \mathrm{ev}_{i}^{*} \gamma_{i}\right)\right|_{F_{\Gamma}}}{e_{\mathbb{T}_{f}}\left(N_{\Gamma}^{\text {vir }}\right)} \\
= & \prod_{j \in J_{+}} \frac{\mathrm{r}_{+}}{r_{j} \mu_{j}} \prod_{j \in J_{-}} \frac{\mathrm{r}_{-}}{-r_{j} \mu_{j}} \prod_{j=1}^{h}\left(\left|\mu_{j}\right|\left|G_{\tau}\right| D_{\mu_{j}, \lambda_{j}, f}\right) \\
& \cdot \int_{\left[F_{\hat{\Gamma}}\right]^{\text {vir }}} \frac{\left.\left(\prod_{i=1}^{n} \mathrm{ev}_{i}^{*} \gamma_{i} \prod_{j \in J_{+}} \mathrm{ev}_{n+j}^{*} \phi_{\sigma_{+},\left(k_{j}^{+}\right)^{-1}} \prod_{j \in J_{-}} \mathrm{ev}_{n+j}^{*} \phi_{\sigma_{-},\left(k_{j}^{-}\right)^{-1}}^{f}\right)\right|_{F_{\Gamma}}}{\prod_{j \in J_{+}}\left(\frac{\mathrm{u}_{1}^{\prime}}{r_{j} \mu_{j}}-\frac{\bar{\psi}_{n+j}}{r_{j}}\right) \prod_{j \in J_{-}}\left(\frac{\mathrm{u}_{1}^{\prime}}{r_{j} \mu_{j}}-\frac{\bar{\psi}_{n+j}}{r_{j}}\right) e_{\mathbb{T}_{f}}\left(N_{\hat{\Gamma}}^{\mathrm{vir}}\right)} \\
= & \prod_{j=1}^{h} D_{\mu_{j}, \lambda_{j}, f}^{\prime} \cdot \int_{\left[F_{\hat{\Gamma}}\right]^{\text {vir }}} \frac{\left.\left(\prod_{i=1}^{n} \mathrm{ev}_{i}^{*} \gamma_{i} \prod_{j \in J_{+}} \mathrm{ev}_{n+j}^{*} \phi_{\sigma_{+},\left(k_{j}^{+}\right)^{-1}}^{f} \prod_{j \in J_{-}} \mathrm{ev}_{n+j}^{*} \phi_{\sigma_{-},\left(k_{j}^{-}\right)^{-1}}^{f}\right)\right|_{F_{\Gamma}}}{\prod_{j=1}^{h} \frac{\mathrm{u}}{\mu_{j}}\left(\frac{\mathrm{u}}{\mu_{j}}-\bar{\psi}_{n+j}\right) e_{\mathbb{T}_{f}}\left(N_{\hat{\Gamma}}^{\text {vir }}\right)}
\end{aligned}
$$

where

$$
D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}^{\prime}
$$

Suppose that $(\mathcal{L}, f)$ is a framed outer brane. Define

$$
D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}^{\prime}=-(-1)^{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{3}+\frac{\lambda}{m}\right\rfloor}\left(\frac{\mathrm{u}}{d_{0}}\right)^{\operatorname{age}(k)} \cdot \frac{\mathrm{r}}{d_{0}} \cdot \frac{\prod_{a=1}^{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor+\operatorname{age}(k)-1}\left(d_{0} w_{2}+a-c_{2}(k)\right)}{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor!},
$$

where $k=h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)$. By the $d_{0}>0$ part of the proof of Proposition 3.2, we obtain:
Proposition 3.3 (framed outer brane). Suppose that $(\mathcal{L}, f)$ is a framed inner brane and $\vec{\mu}=$ $\left(\left(\mu_{1}, \lambda_{1}\right), \ldots,\left(\mu_{h}, \lambda_{h}\right)\right)$, where $\left(\mu_{j}, \lambda_{j}\right) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z})$. Then

$$
\left\langle\gamma_{1}, \ldots, \gamma_{n}\right\rangle_{g, \beta^{\prime}, \stackrel{\mu}{\mu}}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}=\prod_{j=1}^{h} D_{\mu_{j}, \lambda, f}^{\prime} \cdot \int_{\left[\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{g, n+h}(\mathcal{X}, \beta)\right]_{\text {vir }}} \frac{\left(\prod_{i=1}^{n} \mathrm{ev}_{i}^{*} \gamma_{i} \prod_{j=1}^{h} \mathrm{ev}_{n+j}^{*} \phi_{\sigma,\left(h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)^{-1}}^{f}\right)}{\prod_{j=1}^{h} \frac{\mathrm{u}}{\mu_{j}}\left(\frac{\mathrm{u}}{\mu_{j}}-\bar{\psi}_{n+j}\right)},
$$

where

$$
\beta \in H_{2}(\mathcal{X}), \quad \beta^{\prime}=\beta+\left(\sum_{j=1}^{h} \mu_{j}\right) b .
$$

### 3.13. Generating functions of open-closed GW invariants

From now on, we assume the generic stabiliser $K$ is trivial so that $\mathcal{X}=\mathcal{X}^{\text {rig }}$ is a toric Calabi-Yau 3-orbifold. Then

$$
\chi_{3}: G_{\tau} \longrightarrow \mu_{\mathfrak{m}}, \quad \lambda \mapsto e^{2 \pi \sqrt{-1} \bar{\lambda} / \mathfrak{m}}
$$

is a group isomorphism. We have $\bar{N}=N$ and $\bar{b}_{i}=\bar{b}_{i}$. In particular,

$$
b_{1}=\mathrm{rv}_{1}-\mathfrak{s} \mathrm{v}_{2}+\mathrm{v}_{3}, \quad b_{2}=\mathfrak{m v _ { 2 }}+\mathrm{v}_{3}, \quad b_{3}=\mathrm{v}_{3} .
$$

There exists $m_{a}, n_{a} \in \mathbb{Z}$, such that

$$
b_{3+a}=m_{a} \mathrm{v}_{1}+n_{a} \mathrm{v}_{2}+\mathrm{v}_{3}, \quad a=1, \ldots, k
$$

Introduce variables $\left\{X_{j} \mid j=1, \ldots, h\right\}$, and let

$$
\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}=\sum_{i=1}^{m} \tau_{i} u_{i}
$$

where $u_{1}, \ldots, u_{m}$ form a basis of $H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Q})$. We choose $\mathbb{T}^{\prime}$-equivariant lifting of $\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}$ as follows: for each $u_{i} \in H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Q})$, we choose the unique $\mathbb{T}^{\prime}$-equivariant lifting $u_{i}^{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}} \in H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}^{\prime}}^{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Q})$ such that $\iota_{\sigma}^{*} u_{i}^{\mathbb{T}^{\prime}}=0 \in H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}^{\prime}}^{2}\left(\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma} ; \mathbb{Q}\right)$, where $\iota_{\sigma}^{*}: H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}^{\prime}}^{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Q}) \rightarrow H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}^{\prime}}^{2}\left(\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma} ; \mathbb{Q}\right)$ is induced by the inclusion $\operatorname{map} \iota_{\sigma}: \mathfrak{p}_{\sigma} \rightarrow \mathcal{X}$.

We define $\xi_{0}:=e^{-\pi \sqrt{-1} / \mathrm{m}}$. If $(\mathcal{L}, f)$ is a framed outer brane, define

$$
\begin{align*}
& F_{g, h}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}\left(\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}, Q^{b}, X_{1}, \ldots, X_{h}\right) \\
& \quad=\sum_{\beta^{\prime}, n \geq 0} \sum_{\left(\mu_{j}, \lambda_{j}\right) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z})} \frac{\left\langle\left(\iota_{f}^{*} \boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}\right)^{n}\right\rangle_{g, \beta,\left(\mu_{1}, \lambda_{1}\right), \ldots,\left(\mu_{h}, \lambda_{h}\right)}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}}{n!} \prod_{j=1}^{h}\left(Q^{b} X_{j}\right)^{\mu_{j}} \cdot \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}_{1}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda_{1}^{-1}} \otimes \cdots \otimes \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}_{h}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda_{h}^{-1}}, \tag{23}
\end{align*}
$$

which is a function that takes values in $H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{*}\left(\mathcal{B} G_{\tau} ; \mathbb{C}\right)^{\otimes h}$, where

$$
H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{*}\left(\mathcal{B} G_{\tau} ; \mathbb{C}\right)=\bigoplus_{\lambda \in G_{\tau}} \mathbb{C} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda}
$$

When $\lambda=1$ is the identity element of $G_{\tau}, \mathbf{1}_{1}=1$ is the unit of $H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{*}\left(\mathcal{B} G_{\tau} ; \mathbb{C}\right)$.
If $(\mathcal{L}, f)$ is a framed inner brane, define

$$
\begin{align*}
& F_{g, h}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}\left(\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}, Q^{b}, X_{1}, \ldots, X_{h}\right)=\sum_{\beta^{\prime}, n \geq 0} \sum_{\left(\mu_{j}, \lambda_{j}\right) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z})} \frac{\left\langle\left(\iota_{f}^{*} \boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}\right)^{n}\right\rangle_{g, \beta,\left(\mu_{1}, \lambda_{1}\right), \ldots,\left(\mu_{h}, \lambda_{h}\right)}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}}{n!}  \tag{24}\\
& \quad \prod_{\substack{j \in\{1, \ldots, h\} \\
\mu_{j}>0}}\left(Q^{b} X_{j}\right)^{\mu_{j}} \prod_{\substack{j \in\{1, \ldots, h\} \\
\mu_{j}<0}}\left(Q^{b-\alpha} X_{j}\right)^{\mu_{j}} \cdot \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}_{1}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda_{1}^{-1}} \otimes \cdots \otimes \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}_{h}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda_{h}^{-1}}, \\
&
\end{align*}
$$

which is a function that takes values in $H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{*}\left(\mathcal{B} G_{\tau} ; \mathbb{C}\right)^{\otimes h}$.

### 3.14. The equivariant J-function and the disk potential

Let $\left\{u_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{N}$ be a homogeneous basis of $H_{\mathbb{T}, \mathrm{CR}}^{*}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Q})$ and $\left\{u^{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{N}$ be its dual basis. Define

$$
\boldsymbol{\tau}=\sum_{i=1}^{N} \tau_{i} u_{i}=\boldsymbol{\tau}_{0}+\tau_{2}+\tau_{>2}
$$

where

$$
\boldsymbol{\tau}_{0} \in H_{\mathbb{T}, \mathrm{CR}}^{0}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{C}), \quad \boldsymbol{\tau}_{2} \in H_{\mathbb{T}, \mathrm{CR}}^{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{C}), \quad \boldsymbol{\tau}_{>2} \in H_{\mathbb{T}, \mathrm{CR}}^{>2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{C}) .
$$

The $J$-function [71, 26, 40] is a $H_{\mathbb{T}, \mathrm{CR}}^{*}(\mathcal{X})$-valued function:

$$
J(\boldsymbol{\tau}, z):=1+\sum_{\beta \geq 0, n \geq 0} \frac{1}{n!} \sum_{i=1}^{N}\left\langle 1, \boldsymbol{\tau}^{n}, \frac{u_{i}}{z-\bar{\psi}}\right\rangle_{0, \beta}^{\mathcal{X}, \mathbb{T}} u^{i}
$$

Then

$$
\left.\iota_{\sigma}^{*} J(\boldsymbol{\tau}, z)\right|_{\mathrm{u}_{1}=\mathrm{u}, \mathrm{u}_{2}=f \mathrm{u}, \mathrm{u}_{3}=0}=\sum_{k \in \boldsymbol{G}_{\sigma}} J_{\sigma, k}^{f}(\boldsymbol{\tau}, z) \mathbf{1}_{k},
$$

where

$$
J_{\sigma, k}^{f}(\boldsymbol{\tau}, z)=\delta_{k, 1}+\sum_{\beta \geq 0, n \geq 0} \frac{1}{n!} \sum_{i=1}^{N}\left\langle 1,\left(\iota_{f}^{*} \boldsymbol{\tau}\right)^{n}, \frac{\left|G_{\sigma}\right| \phi_{\sigma, k^{-1}}^{f}}{z-\bar{\psi}}\right\rangle_{0, \beta}^{\mathcal{X}, \mathbb{T}_{f}}
$$

As a special case of Proposition 3.3,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\langle\gamma_{1}, \ldots, \gamma_{n}\right\rangle_{0, \beta+d_{0} b,\left(d_{0}, k\right)}^{\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}, f)}= & D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}^{\prime} \int_{\left[\overline{\mathcal{M}}_{0, n+1}(\mathcal{X}, \beta)\right]^{\mathrm{vir}}} \frac{\left(\prod_{i=1}^{n} \mathrm{ev}_{i}^{*} \gamma_{i} \cup \mathrm{ev}_{n+1}^{*} \phi_{\left(h^{+}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)^{-1}}^{f}\right)}{\frac{\mathrm{u}}{d_{0}}\left(\frac{\mathrm{u}}{d_{0}}-\bar{\psi}_{n+1}\right)} \\
& =D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}^{\prime}\left\langle 1, \gamma_{1}, \ldots, \gamma_{n}, \frac{\phi_{\left(h^{+}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)^{-1}}^{f}}{\frac{\mathrm{u}}{d_{0}}-\bar{\psi}}\right\rangle_{0, \beta}^{\mathcal{X}} ; \\
F_{0,1}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}\left(\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}, Q^{b}, X_{1}\right)= & \sum_{\beta, n \geq 0} \sum_{\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z})} \frac{1}{n!}\left\langle\left(\iota_{f}^{*} \boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}\right)^{n}\right\rangle_{0, \beta+d_{0} b,\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}\left(Q^{b} X\right)^{d_{0}} \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}} \\
& =\frac{1}{\left|G_{\sigma}\right|} \sum_{\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z})}\left(Q^{b} X_{1}\right)^{d_{0}} D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}^{\prime} J_{\sigma, h^{+}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}^{f}\left(\tau_{2}, \frac{u}{d_{0}}\right) \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Proposition 3.4. Let $X=Q^{b} X_{1}$. If $(\mathcal{L}, f)$ is a framed outer brane, then

$$
F_{0,1}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}\left(\tau_{2}, X\right)=\frac{1}{\left|G_{\sigma}\right|} \sum_{\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z})} X^{d_{0}} D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}^{\prime} J_{\sigma, h^{+}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}^{f}\left(\tau_{2}, \frac{\mathrm{u}}{d_{0}}\right) \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}} .
$$

If $(\mathcal{L}, f)$ is a framed inner brane, then

$$
\begin{aligned}
F_{0,1}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}\left(\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}, Q, X\right)= & \frac{1}{\left|G_{\sigma}\right|} \sum_{\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z}), d_{0}>0} X^{d_{0}} D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}^{\prime} J_{\sigma_{+}, h^{+}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}^{f}\left(\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}, \frac{\mathrm{u}}{d_{0}}\right) \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}} \\
& +\frac{1}{\left|G_{\sigma}\right|} \sum_{\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z}), d_{0}<0} X^{d_{0}} Q^{-d_{0} \alpha} D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}^{\prime} J_{\sigma_{-}, h^{-}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}^{f}\left(\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}, \frac{\mathrm{u}}{d_{0}}\right) \cdot \frac{\mathfrak{r}_{+}}{\mathfrak{r}_{-}} \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

## 4. Mirror symmetry for the disk amplitudes

### 4.1. The equivariant I-function and the equivariant mirror theorem

We choose $p_{1}, \ldots, p_{k} \in \mathbb{L}^{\vee} \cap \widetilde{\operatorname{Nef}_{\mathcal{X}}}$ such that

- $\left\{p_{1}, \ldots, p_{k}\right\}$ is a $\mathbb{Q}$-basis of $\mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{Q}}^{\vee}$.
- $\left\{\bar{p}_{1}, \ldots, \bar{p}_{k^{\prime}}\right\}$ is a $\mathbb{Q}$-basis of $H^{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Q})$.
- $p_{a}=D_{3+a}$ for $a=k^{\prime}+1, \ldots, k$.

We define charges $m_{i}^{(a)} \in \mathbb{Q}$ by $D_{i}=\sum_{a=1}^{k} m_{i}^{(a)} p_{a}$.
Let $q_{0}^{\prime}, q_{1}, \ldots, q_{k}$ be $k+1$ formal variables, and define $q^{\beta}=q_{1}^{\left\langle p_{1}, \beta\right\rangle} \cdots q_{k}^{\left\langle p_{k}, \boldsymbol{\beta}\right\rangle}$ for $\beta \in \mathbb{K}$. We take the equivariant lifting $\bar{p}_{a}^{\mathcal{T}} \in H_{\mathbb{T}}^{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Q})$ of $\bar{p}_{a} \in H^{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Q})$. The equivariant $I$-function is an $H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}}^{*}(\mathcal{X})$ valued power series defined as follows [47]:

$$
\begin{aligned}
I\left(q_{0}^{\prime}, q, z\right)= & e^{\frac{\log q_{0}^{\prime}+\sum_{a=1}^{k_{a}^{\prime} \tilde{p}_{a}^{\tau} \log q_{a}}}{z}} \sum_{\beta \in \mathbb{R}_{\text {eff }}} q^{\beta} \prod_{i=1}^{r^{\prime}} \frac{\prod_{m=\left\lceil\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle\right\rceil}^{\infty}\left(\bar{D}_{i}^{\mathcal{T}}+\left(\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle-m\right) z\right)}{\prod_{m=0}^{\infty}\left(\bar{D}_{i}^{\mathcal{T}}+\left(\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle-m\right) z\right)} \\
& \cdot \prod_{i=r^{\prime}+1}^{r} \frac{\prod_{m=\left\lceil\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle\right\rceil}^{\infty}\left(\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle-m\right) z}{\prod_{m=0}^{\infty}\left(\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle-m\right) z} \mathbf{1}_{v(\beta)},
\end{aligned}
$$

where $q^{\beta}=\prod_{a=1}^{k} q_{a}^{\left\langle p_{a}, \beta\right\rangle}$. Note that $\left\langle p_{a}, \beta\right\rangle \geq 0$ for $\beta \in \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}$. The equivariant $I$-function can be rewritten as

$$
\begin{aligned}
I\left(q_{0}^{\prime}, q, z\right)= & e^{\frac{\log q_{0}^{\prime}+\sum_{a=1}^{k_{1}^{\prime}} \bar{p}_{a}^{\tau} \log q_{a}}{z}} \sum_{\beta \in \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}} \frac{q^{\beta}}{z^{\langle\hat{\rho}, \beta\rangle+\operatorname{age}(v(\beta))}} \prod_{i=1}^{r^{\prime}} \frac{\prod_{m=\left\lceil\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle\right\rceil}^{\infty}\left(\frac{\bar{D}_{i}^{\tau}}{z}+\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle-m\right)}{\prod_{m=0}^{\infty}\left(\frac{\bar{D}_{i}^{\tau}}{z}+\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle-m\right)} \\
& \cdot \prod_{i=r^{\prime}+1}^{r} \frac{\prod_{m=\left\lceil\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle\right\rceil}^{\infty}\left(\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle-m\right)}{\prod_{m=0}^{\infty}\left(\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle-m\right)} \mathbf{1}_{v(\beta)},
\end{aligned}
$$

where $\hat{\rho}=D_{1}+\cdots+D_{r} \in \widetilde{C}_{\mathcal{X}}$.
Since $\mathcal{X}$ is a Calabi-Yau orbifold, age $(v)$ is an integer for any $v \in \operatorname{Box}(\boldsymbol{\Sigma})$. Then

$$
H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}}^{\leq 2}(\mathcal{X})=H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}}^{0}(\mathcal{X}) \oplus H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}}^{2}(\mathcal{X})
$$

Let $\mathcal{Q}=\mathbb{Q}\left(\mathrm{u}_{1}, \mathrm{u}_{2}, \mathrm{u}_{3}\right)$ be the fractional field of $H_{\mathbb{T}}^{*}($ point; $\mathbb{Q})$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
& H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}}^{0}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathcal{Q})=\mathcal{Q} \mathbf{1} \\
& H_{\mathrm{CR}, \mathbb{T}}^{2}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathcal{Q})=\bigoplus_{a=1}^{k^{\prime}} \mathcal{Q} \bar{p}_{a}^{\mathcal{T}} \oplus \bigoplus_{\substack{v \in \operatorname{Box}(\boldsymbol{\Sigma}) \\
\operatorname{age}(v)=1}} \mathcal{Q} \mathbf{1}_{v}
\end{aligned}
$$

Recall that the embedding of the stacky fixed point $\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma}$ is $\iota_{\sigma}: \mathfrak{p}_{\sigma} \rightarrow \mathcal{X}$. We choose the lifting $\bar{p}_{a}^{\mathcal{T}}$ such that $\iota_{\sigma}^{*} \bar{p}_{a}^{\mathcal{T}}=0$.

For $i=1, \ldots, r$, we will define $\Omega_{i} \subset \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}-\{0\}$ and $A_{i}(q)$ supported on $\Omega_{i}$. We observe that if $\beta \in \mathbb{K}_{\text {eff }}$ and $v(\beta)=0$, then $\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle \in \mathbb{Z}$ for $i=1, \ldots, r$.

- For $i=1, \ldots, r^{\prime}$, let

$$
\Omega_{i}=\left\{\beta \in \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}: v(\beta)=0,\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle<0 \text { and }\left\langle D_{j}, \beta\right\rangle \geq 0 \text { for } j \in\{1, \ldots, r\}-\{i\}\right\} .
$$

Then $\Omega_{i} \subset\left\{\beta \in \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}: v(\beta)=0, \beta \neq 0\right\}$. We define

$$
A_{i}(q):=\sum_{\beta \in \Omega_{i}} q^{\beta} \frac{(-1)^{-\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle-1}\left(-\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle-1\right)!}{\prod_{j \in\{1, \ldots, r\}-\{i\}}\left\langle D_{j}, \beta\right\rangle!} .
$$

- For $i=r^{\prime}+1, \ldots, r$, let

$$
\Omega_{i}:=\left\{\beta \in \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}: v(\beta)=b_{i},\left\langle D_{j}, \beta\right\rangle \notin \mathbb{Z}_{<0} \text { for } j=1, \ldots, r\right\}
$$

and define

$$
A_{i}(q)=\sum_{\beta \in \Omega_{i}} q^{\beta} \prod_{j=1}^{r} \frac{\prod_{m=\left\lceil\left\langle D_{j}, \beta\right\rangle\right\rceil}^{\infty}\left(\left\langle D_{j}, \beta\right\rangle-m\right)}{\prod_{m=0}^{\infty}\left(\left\langle D_{j}, \beta\right\rangle-m\right)}
$$

Let $\sigma$ be the smallest cone containing $b_{i}$. Then

$$
b_{i}=\sum_{j \in I_{\sigma}^{\prime}} c_{j}\left(b_{i}\right) b_{j}
$$

where $c_{j}\left(b_{i}\right) \in(0,1)$ and $\sum_{j \in I_{\sigma}^{\prime}} c_{j}\left(b_{i}\right)=1$. There exists a unique $D_{i}^{\vee} \in \mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{Q}}$ such that

$$
\left\langle D_{j}, D_{i}^{\vee}\right\rangle= \begin{cases}1, & j=i, \\ -c_{j}\left(b_{i}\right), & j \in I_{\sigma}^{\prime} \\ 0, & j \in I_{\sigma}-\{i\}\end{cases}
$$

Then

$$
\begin{gathered}
A_{i}(q)=q^{D_{i}^{\vee}}+\text { higher order terms } \\
I\left(q_{0}^{\prime}, q, z\right)=1+\frac{1}{z}\left(\log q_{0}^{\prime} \mathbf{1}+\sum_{a=1}^{k^{\prime}} \log \left(q_{a}\right) \bar{p}_{a}^{\mathcal{T}}+\sum_{i=1}^{r^{\prime}} A_{i}(q) \bar{D}_{i}^{\mathcal{T}}+\sum_{i=r^{\prime}+1}^{r} A_{i}(q) \mathbf{1}_{b_{i}}\right)+o\left(z^{-1}\right) .
\end{gathered}
$$

For $i=1, \ldots, r^{\prime}$,

$$
\overline{\mathcal{D}}_{i}^{\mathcal{T}}=\sum_{a=1}^{k^{\prime}} m_{i}^{(a)} \bar{p}_{a}^{\mathcal{T}}+\lambda_{i},
$$

where $\lambda_{i} \in H^{2}(B \mathbb{T} ; \mathbb{Q})$. Let $S_{a}(q):=\sum_{i=1}^{r^{\prime}} m_{i}^{(a)} A_{i}(q)$. Then

$$
I\left(q_{0}^{\prime}, q, z\right)=1+\frac{1}{z}\left(\left(\log q_{0}^{\prime}+\sum_{i=1}^{r^{\prime}} \lambda_{i} A_{i}(q)\right) \mathbf{1}+\sum_{a=1}^{k^{\prime}}\left(\log \left(q_{a}\right)+S_{a}(q)\right) \bar{p}_{a}^{\mathcal{T}}+\sum_{i=r^{\prime}+1}^{r} A_{i}(q) \mathbf{1}_{b_{i}}\right)+o\left(z^{-1}\right)
$$

Recall that the $\mathbb{T}$-equivariant $J$-function for $\mathcal{X}$ is

$$
J(\boldsymbol{\tau}, z)=1+\sum_{\beta \geq 0, n \geq 0} \sum_{i=1}^{N} \frac{1}{n!}\left\langle 1, \boldsymbol{\tau}^{n}, \frac{u_{i}}{z-\bar{\psi}}\right\rangle_{0, \boldsymbol{\beta}}^{\mathcal{X}, \mathbb{T}} u^{i},
$$

where $\left\{u_{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{N}$ is an $H^{*}(B \mathbb{T})$-basis of $H_{\mathbb{T}}^{*}(\mathcal{X} ; \mathbb{Q})$ and $\left\{u^{i}\right\}_{i=1}^{N}$ is the dual basis. Assume $u_{0}=\mathbf{1}, u_{a}=\bar{p}_{a}^{\mathcal{T}}$ for $a=1, \ldots, k^{\prime}$ and $u_{a}=\mathbf{1}_{b_{a+3}}$ for $a=k^{\prime}+1, \ldots, k$. The mirror theorem for toric orbifolds [27] implies the following theorem.

Theorem 4.1 (Coates-Corti-Iritani-Tseng [27]). If the toric orbifold $\mathcal{X}$ satisfies Assumption 2.6, then

$$
e^{\frac{\tau_{0}\left(q_{0}^{\prime}, q\right)}{z}} J\left(\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}(q), z\right)=I\left(q_{0}^{\prime}, q, z\right),
$$

where the equivariant closed mirror map $\left(q_{0}^{\prime}, q\right) \mapsto \tau_{0}\left(q_{0}^{\prime}, q\right) 1+\tau_{2}(q)$ is determined by the first-order term in the asymptotic expansion of the I-function

$$
I\left(q_{0}^{\prime}, q, z\right)=1+\frac{\tau_{0}\left(q_{0}^{\prime}, q\right) 1+\tau_{2}(q)}{z}+o\left(z^{-1}\right)
$$

More explicitly, the equivariant closed mirror map is given by

$$
\begin{align*}
& \tau_{0}=\log \left(q_{0}^{\prime}\right)+\sum_{i=1}^{r^{\prime}} \lambda_{i} A_{i}(q), \\
& \tau_{a}= \begin{cases}\log \left(q_{a}\right)+S_{a}(q), & 1 \leq a \leq k^{\prime}, \\
A_{a-3}(q), & k^{\prime}+1 \leq a \leq k\end{cases} \tag{25}
\end{align*}
$$

### 4.2. The pullback of the disk potential under the mirror map

By Proposition 3.4, if $(\mathcal{L}, f)$ is a framed outer brane, then

$$
F_{0,1}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}\left(\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}, Q, X\right)=\frac{1}{\left|G_{\sigma}\right|} \sum_{\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z})} X^{d_{0}} D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}^{\prime} J_{\sigma, h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}^{f}\left(\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}, \frac{\mathrm{u}}{d_{0}}\right) \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}}
$$

Let $F^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}(q, X)$ be the pullback of $F_{0,1}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}\left(\tau_{2}, Q, X\right)$ under the closed mirror map.
By Proposition 3.4, if $(\mathcal{L}, f)$ is a framed inner brane, then

$$
\begin{aligned}
& F_{0,1}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}\left(\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}, Q, X\right) \\
& =\frac{1}{\left|G_{\sigma}\right|} \sum_{\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z}), d_{0}>0} X^{d_{0}} D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}^{\prime} J_{\sigma_{+}, h^{+}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}^{f}\left(\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}, \frac{\mathrm{u}}{d_{0}}\right) \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}} \\
& \quad+\frac{1}{\left|G_{\sigma}\right|} \sum_{\left(d_{0}, k^{+}, k^{-}\right) \in H_{\tau, \sigma_{+}, \sigma_{-}, d_{0}<0}} X^{d_{0}} Q^{-d_{0} \alpha} D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}^{\prime} J_{\sigma_{-}, h^{-}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}^{f}\left(\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}, \frac{\mathrm{u}}{d_{0}}\right) \cdot \frac{\mathfrak{r}_{+}}{\mathfrak{r}_{-}} \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Given $\sigma \in \Sigma(3), k \in G_{\sigma}$, and $f \in \mathbb{Z}$, define $I_{\sigma, k}^{f}(q, z)$ by

$$
\left.\iota_{\sigma}^{*} I(q, z)\right|_{u_{1}=u, u_{2}=f u_{, ~ u} u_{3}=0}=\sum_{k \in G_{\sigma}} I_{\sigma, k}^{f}(q, z) \mathbf{1}_{k} .
$$

Since a toric Calabi-Yau orbifold satisfies the weak Fano condition, by the equivariant mirror theorem (Theorem 4.1), we may write $F^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}(q, X)$ in terms of $I_{\sigma, k}^{f}(q, z)$ in case of an outer brane and in terms of $I_{\sigma_{+}, k^{+}}^{f}(q, z)$ and $I_{\sigma_{-}, k^{-}}^{f}(q, z)$ in case of an inner brane.

Lemma 4.2. If $(\mathcal{L}, f)$ is a framed outer brane, then

$$
\begin{equation*}
F_{0,1}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}(q, X)=\frac{1}{\left|G_{\sigma}\right|} \sum_{\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z})} X^{d_{0}} D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}^{\prime} e^{\frac{-d_{0} \tau_{0}(q)}{u}} I_{\sigma, h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}^{f}\left(q, \frac{\mathrm{u}}{d_{0}}\right) \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}} \tag{26}
\end{equation*}
$$

If $(\mathcal{L}, f)$ is a framed inner brane, then

$$
\begin{aligned}
& F_{0,1}^{\mathcal{X},\left(\mathcal{L}, f^{+}, f^{-}\right)}(q, X) \\
&= \frac{1}{\left|G_{\sigma}\right|} \sum_{\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z}), d_{0}>0} X^{d_{0}} D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}^{\prime} e^{\frac{-d_{0} \tau_{0}(q)}{u}} I_{\sigma_{+}, h^{+}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}^{f}\left(q, \frac{\mathrm{u}}{d_{0}}\right) \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}} \\
&+\frac{1}{\left|G_{\sigma}\right|} \sum_{\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z}), d_{0}<0} X^{d_{0}} Q^{-d_{0} \alpha} D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}^{\prime} e^{\frac{-d_{0} \tau_{0}(q)}{u}} I_{\sigma_{-}, h^{-}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}^{f}\left(q, \frac{\mathbf{u}}{d_{0}}\right) \cdot \frac{\mathfrak{r}_{+}}{\mathfrak{r}_{-}} \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $(\mathcal{L}, f)$ be a framed brane, and let $\tau, \sigma=\sigma_{+}, \sigma_{-}$be defined as in Section 3.3. Recall that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& I_{\sigma}^{\prime}=\left\{i \in\left\{1, \ldots, r^{\prime}\right\}: \rho_{i} \subset \sigma\right\}=\{1,2,3\}, \quad I_{\sigma}=\{1, \ldots, r\} \backslash I_{\sigma}^{\prime}, \\
& I_{\tau}^{\prime}=\left\{i \in\left\{1, \ldots, r^{\prime}\right\}: \rho_{i} \subset \tau\right\}=\{2,3\}, \quad I_{\tau}=\{1, \ldots, r\} \backslash I_{\tau}^{\prime}, \\
& \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}, \sigma}=\left\{\beta \in \mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{Q}}:\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0} \text { for } i \in I_{\sigma}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

In case that $\mathcal{L}$ is inner,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& I_{\sigma_{-}}^{\prime}=\{2,3,4\}, I_{\sigma_{-}}=\{1, \ldots, r\} \backslash I_{\sigma_{-}}^{\prime} \\
& \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}, \sigma_{-}}=\left\{\beta \in \mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{Q}}:\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0} \text { for } i \in I_{\sigma_{-}}\right\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Let $\mathrm{b}_{\sigma, i}=\iota_{\sigma}^{*} \bar{D}_{i}^{\mathcal{T}} \in H_{\mathbb{T}}^{2}\left(\mathfrak{p}_{\sigma} ; \mathbb{Q}\right)=H^{2}(B \mathbb{T} ; \mathbb{Q})$ for $1 \leq i \leq r$, and then $\mathrm{b}_{i}=0$ for $r^{\prime}+1 \leq i \leq r$. For $\beta \in \mathbb{K}_{\text {eff }, \sigma}$, define an $H^{*}(B \mathbb{T} ; \mathbb{Q})$-valued

$$
\begin{equation*}
I(\sigma, \beta):=\prod_{i=1}^{r} \frac{\prod_{m=\left\lceil\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle\right\rceil}^{\infty}\left(\mathrm{b}_{\sigma, i}+\left(\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle-m\right) \frac{\mathrm{u}_{1}}{d_{0}}\right)}{\prod_{m=0}^{\infty}\left(\mathrm{b}_{\sigma, i}+\left(\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle-m\right) \frac{\mathrm{u}_{1}}{d_{0}}\right)} . \tag{27}
\end{equation*}
$$

Recall that $\iota_{\sigma}^{*} \bar{p}_{a}^{\mathcal{T}}=0$, so

$$
\left.\iota_{\sigma}^{*} I(q, z)\right|_{z=\frac{u_{1}}{d_{0}}}=\sum_{\beta \in \mathbb{R}_{\mathrm{ef}}, \sigma} e^{\frac{d_{0}}{u_{1}} \log q_{0}^{\prime}} q^{\beta} I(\sigma, \beta) \mathbf{1}_{v(\beta)}
$$

With the above notation, if $\mathcal{L}$ is an outer brane, we can rewrite $F_{0,1}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}(q, X)$ as

$$
F_{0,1}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}(q, X)=\frac{1}{\left|G_{\sigma}\right|} \sum_{\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right) \in H_{1}(\mathcal{L} ; \mathbb{Z})} \sum_{\beta \in \mathbb{R}_{\mathrm{ef}, \sigma}, v(\beta)=h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)} x^{d_{0}} q^{\beta} D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}^{\prime} I^{f}(\sigma, \beta) \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}}
$$

where $I^{f}(\sigma, \beta)=\left.I(\sigma, \beta)\right|_{\mathrm{u}_{1}=\mathrm{u}, \mathrm{u}_{2}=f \mathrm{u}, \mathrm{u}_{3}=0}$, and

$$
x=X \exp \left(\frac{\log q_{0}^{\prime}-\tau_{0}(q)}{\mathrm{u}_{1}}\right)
$$

is the B-brane moduli parameter.
Following [51, 59], we define extended charge vectors

$$
\left\{m_{i}^{(a)}\right\}_{i=1, \ldots, r}^{a=0, \ldots, k}=\left(\begin{array}{c}
w_{1} w_{2} \underset{\left\{m_{i}^{(a)}\right\}_{i=1, \ldots, r}^{a=1, \ldots, k}}{w_{3}} 0 \ldots
\end{array}\right),
$$

such that $m_{i}^{(0)}=w_{i}$ for $i=1,2,3$ and $m_{i}^{(0)}=0$ for $i=4, \ldots, r$. Recall that

$$
\tau_{0}+\sum_{a=1}^{k^{\prime}} \tau_{a} \bar{p}_{a}^{\mathcal{T}}+\sum_{a=k^{\prime}+1}^{k} \tau_{a} \mathbf{1}_{b_{a+3}}=\log q_{0}^{\prime}+\sum_{a=1}^{k^{\prime}} \log q_{a} \bar{p}_{a}^{\mathcal{T}}+\sum_{i=1}^{r^{\prime}} A_{i}(q) \overline{\mathcal{D}}_{i}^{\mathcal{T}}+\sum_{i=r^{\prime}+1}^{r} A_{i}(q) \mathbf{1}_{b_{i}}
$$

We pull back the above identity under $\iota_{\sigma}^{*}$. Since

$$
\iota_{\sigma}^{*} \bar{p}_{a}^{\mathcal{T}}=0,\left.\quad \iota_{\sigma}^{*} \mathcal{D}_{i}^{\mathcal{T}}\right|_{\mathrm{u}_{1}=\mathrm{u}, \mathrm{u}_{2}=f \mathrm{u}, \mathrm{u}_{3}=0}=m_{i}^{(0)} \mathrm{u}
$$

we get

$$
\tau_{0}\left(q_{0}^{\prime}, q\right)=\log q_{0}^{\prime}+\sum_{i=1}^{r^{\prime}} m_{i}^{(0)} A_{i}(q) \mathrm{v}
$$

So the open mirror map is given by

$$
\begin{equation*}
\log X=\log x+\sum_{i=1}^{r^{\prime}} m_{i}^{(0)} A_{i}(q) \tag{28}
\end{equation*}
$$

If $\mathcal{L}$ is inner, we further set $Q=q$. Denote the pullback of the disk potential $W^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}(q, x)$ to be the pullback of $F_{0,1}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}(q, X)$ under this open mirror map. Then by Lemma 4.2,


Given $\widetilde{\beta}=\left(d_{0}, \beta\right) \in \mathbb{Z} \times \mathbb{K}_{\sigma}$, define the extended or open sector pairing to be

$$
\left\langle D_{i}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle=m_{i}^{(0)} d_{0}+\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle .
$$

Recall that $\left\{D_{i}: i \in I_{\sigma}\right\}$ is a $\mathbb{Q}$-basis of $\mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{Q}}^{\vee} \cong \mathbb{Q}^{k}$ and a $\mathbb{Z}$-basis of $\mathbb{K}_{\sigma}^{\vee} \cong \mathbb{Z}^{k}$. Let $v_{a}=D_{a+3}$ for $a=1, \ldots, k$., and let $\left\{h_{a}\right\}_{a=1, \ldots, k}$ be the dual $\mathbb{Q}$-basis of $\mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{Q}}$. Then $\left\{h_{a}\right\}_{a=1, \ldots, k}$ is a $\mathbb{Z}$-basis of $\mathbb{K}_{\sigma} \cong \mathbb{Z}^{k}$, and

$$
\mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}, \sigma}=\sum_{a=1}^{k} \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0} h_{a}
$$

Given any $\left(d_{0}, \beta\right) \in \mathbb{Z} \times \mathbb{K}_{\sigma}$, define

$$
q^{\widetilde{\beta}}=x^{d_{0}} q^{\beta}=x^{d_{0}} \prod_{a=1}^{k} q_{a}^{\left\langle p_{a}, \boldsymbol{\beta}\right\rangle} .
$$

Define

$$
\mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L})=\left\{\widetilde{\beta}=\left(d_{0}, \beta\right) \in \mathbb{Z} \times \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}, \sigma}:\left\langle D_{1}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}, d_{0} \neq 0\right\}
$$

Theorem 4.3. Assuming the Aganagic-Vafa brane $(\mathcal{L}, f)$ is either inner or outer,

$$
\begin{equation*}
W^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}(q, x)=\sum_{\substack{\widetilde{\beta} \in \mathbb{K}_{e f f}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}) \\ v(\beta)=h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}} q^{\widetilde{\beta}} A_{\widetilde{\beta}}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)} \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\mathcal{A}^{-1}}, \tag{30}
\end{equation*}
$$

where

$$
A_{\widetilde{\beta}=\left(d_{0}, \beta\right)}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}=\frac{-(-1)^{\left\lfloor\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle\right\rfloor}}{\mathfrak{m} d_{0} \prod_{i \in I_{\tau}}\left\langle D_{i}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle!} \cdot \frac{\Gamma\left(-\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle\right)}{\Gamma\left(\left\langle D_{2}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle+1\right)} .
$$

Proof. Assume $\mathcal{L}$ is an outer brane. Let $\widetilde{\beta}=\left(d_{0}, \beta\right)$, and let $\epsilon_{j}=c_{j}(v)$ for $j=1,2,3$. By equation (29) (and recall that $\left|G_{\sigma}\right|=\mathrm{rm}$ ),

$$
W^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}(q, x)=\frac{1}{\mathfrak{r m}} \sum_{\substack{d_{0}>0 \\ \beta \in \mathbb{R}_{\text {eff }, \sigma} \\ v(\beta)=h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}} x^{d_{0}} q^{\beta} D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}^{\prime} I^{f}(\sigma, \beta) \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}}
$$

Given any $\beta \in \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}, \sigma}$, we have $\left\lceil\left\langle D_{j}, \beta\right\rangle\right\rceil-\epsilon_{j}=\left\langle D_{j}, \beta\right\rangle$ for $j=1,2,3$, and $\left\lceil\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle\right\rceil=\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle$ for $i \in I_{\sigma}$. The disk factors

$$
\begin{aligned}
D_{d_{0}, \lambda, f}^{\prime} & =-(-1)^{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{3}+\frac{\bar{\lambda}}{m}\right\rfloor} \frac{\mathfrak{r}}{d_{0}}\left(\frac{\mathrm{u}}{d_{0}}\right)^{\operatorname{age}\left(h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)} \frac{\prod_{a=1}^{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor+\operatorname{age}\left(h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)-1}\left(d_{0} w_{2}+a-\epsilon_{2}\right)}{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{1}\right\rfloor!} \\
& =-(-1)^{\left\lfloor d_{0} w_{3}+\frac{\lambda}{m}\right\rfloor} \frac{\mathfrak{r}}{d_{0}}\left(\frac{\mathrm{u}}{d_{0}}\right)^{\operatorname{age}\left(h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)} \frac{1}{\Gamma\left(w_{1} d_{0}-\epsilon_{1}+1\right)} \cdot \frac{\Gamma\left(-w_{3} d_{0}+\epsilon_{3}\right)}{\Gamma\left(w_{2} d_{0}-\epsilon_{2}+1\right)} .
\end{aligned}
$$

The pullback of the coefficients of the $I$-function is

$$
\begin{aligned}
I^{f}(\sigma, \beta)= & \left(\frac{\mathrm{u}}{d_{0}}\right)^{-\operatorname{age}\left(h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)\right)} \frac{1}{\prod_{i \in I_{\sigma}} \Gamma\left(\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle+1\right)} \\
& \cdot \frac{\Gamma\left(w_{1} d_{0}-\epsilon_{1}+1\right)}{\Gamma\left(\left\langle D_{1}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle+1\right)} \cdot \frac{\Gamma\left(w_{2} d_{0}-\epsilon_{2}+1\right)}{\Gamma\left(\left\langle D_{2}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle+1\right)} \cdot \frac{\Gamma\left(w_{3} d_{0}-\epsilon_{3}+1\right)}{\Gamma\left(\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle+1\right)} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Hence

$$
W^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}(q, x)=\sum_{\substack{\widetilde{\beta} \in \mathbb{R}_{\text {eff }}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{X}) \\ v(\beta)=h\left(d_{0}, \mathcal{L}\right)}} x^{d_{0}} q^{\beta} A_{\left(d_{0}, \beta\right)}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)} \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}}
$$

where

$$
A_{\widetilde{\beta}}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}=(-1)^{\left\lfloor\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle\right\rfloor} \frac{-1}{\mathfrak{m} d_{0}} \frac{1}{\prod_{i \in I_{\tau}} \Gamma\left(\left\langle D_{i}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle+1\right)} \cdot \frac{\Gamma\left(-\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle\right)}{\Gamma\left(\left\langle D_{2}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle+1\right)} .
$$

Note that $\mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}) \subset \mathbb{Z}_{>0} \times \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}, \sigma}$, and for any $\left(d_{0}, \beta\right) \in\left(\mathbb{Z}_{>0} \times \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}, \sigma}\right) \backslash \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}), A_{\left(d_{0}, \beta\right)}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}=0$.
In case $\mathcal{L}$ is inner, by equation (29),

$$
W^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}(q, x)=I_{+}+I_{-},
$$

where

$$
\begin{aligned}
& I_{+}=\sum_{\substack{d_{0}>0, \beta \in \mathbb{K}_{\text {eff }}, \sigma_{+} \\
v(\beta)=h^{+}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}} x^{d_{0}} q^{\beta} \frac{-1}{\mathfrak{m} d_{0}} \frac{(-1)^{\left\lfloor w_{3}^{+} d_{0}+\left\langle D_{3}, \beta\right\rangle\right\rfloor}}{\prod_{i \in I_{\sigma^{+}}} \Gamma\left(\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle+1\right)} \\
& \cdot \frac{\Gamma\left(-w_{3}^{+} d_{0}-\left\langle D_{3}, \beta\right\rangle\right)}{\Gamma\left(w_{2}^{+} d_{0}+\left\langle D_{2}, \beta\right\rangle+1\right) \Gamma\left(w_{1}^{+} d_{0}+\left\langle D_{1}, \beta\right\rangle+1\right)} \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}}, \\
& I_{-}=\sum_{\substack{d_{0}<0, \beta \in \mathbb{K}_{\text {eff }}, \sigma_{-} \\
v(\beta)=h^{-}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}} x^{d_{0}} q^{\beta-d_{0} \alpha} \frac{-1}{\mathfrak{m} d_{0}} \frac{\left.(-1)^{\left\lfloor w_{2}^{-}\right.} d_{0}+\left\langle D_{2}, \beta\right\rangle\right\rfloor}{\prod_{i \in I_{\sigma^{-}}} \Gamma\left(\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle+1\right)} \\
& \cdot \frac{\Gamma\left(-w_{2}^{-} d_{0}-\left\langle D_{2}, \beta\right\rangle\right)}{\Gamma\left(w_{3}^{-} d_{0}+\left\langle D_{3}, \beta\right\rangle+1\right) \Gamma\left(w_{1}^{-} d_{0}+\left\langle D_{4}, \beta\right\rangle+1\right)} \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}} \\
& =\sum_{\substack{\beta \in \mathbb{K}_{\text {eff }}, \sigma_{-} \\
\left\langle\beta, D_{4}\right\rangle+w_{1}^{\prime} \\
d_{0} \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0} \\
d_{0}<0, v(\beta)=h^{-}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}} x^{d_{0}} q^{\beta-d_{0} \alpha} \frac{-1}{\mathfrak{m} d_{0}} \frac{(-1)^{\left\lfloor w_{2}^{-} d_{0}+\left\langle D_{2}, \beta\right\rangle\right\rfloor}}{\prod_{i \in I_{\sigma^{-}}} \Gamma\left(\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle+1\right)} \\
& \cdot \frac{\Gamma\left(-w_{2}^{-} d_{0}-\left\langle D_{2}, \beta\right\rangle\right)}{\Gamma\left(w_{3}^{-} d_{0}+\left\langle D_{3}, \beta\right\rangle+1\right) \Gamma\left(w_{1}^{-} d_{0}+\left\langle D_{4}, \beta\right\rangle+1\right)} \xi_{0}^{\bar{d}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

We have

$$
\left\langle D_{1}, \alpha\right\rangle=w_{1}^{+}, \quad\left\langle D_{2}, \alpha\right\rangle=w_{2}^{+}-w_{2}^{-}, \quad\left\langle D_{3}, \alpha\right\rangle=w_{3}^{+}-w_{3}^{-}, \quad\left\langle D_{4}, \alpha\right\rangle=-w_{1}^{-},
$$

and $\left\langle D_{i}, \alpha\right\rangle=0$ for $i \in I \backslash\{1,2,3,4\}$. So for $\beta \in \mathbb{K}_{\text {eff }, \sigma_{-}}$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
\left\langle D_{1}, \beta\right\rangle & =\left\langle D_{1}, \beta-d_{0} \alpha\right\rangle+d_{0} w_{1}^{+}, \\
w_{2}^{-} d_{0}+\left\langle D_{2}, \beta\right\rangle & =w_{2}^{+} d_{0}+\left\langle D_{2}, \beta-d_{0} \alpha\right\rangle, \\
w_{3}^{-} d_{0}+\left\langle D_{3}, \beta\right\rangle & =w_{3}^{+} d_{0}+\left\langle D_{3}, \beta-d_{0} \alpha\right\rangle, \\
d_{0} w_{1}^{-}+\left\langle D_{4}, \beta\right\rangle & =\left\langle D_{4}, \beta-d_{0} \alpha\right\rangle .
\end{aligned}
$$

Since the conditions $\left\langle\beta, D_{4}\right\rangle+w_{1}^{-} d_{0} \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq_{0}}$ and $\beta \in \mathbb{K}_{\text {eff }, \sigma_{-}}$imply $\left(d_{0}, \beta-d_{0} \alpha\right) \in \mathbb{K}_{\text {eff }}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L})$,

$$
\begin{aligned}
I_{-}= & \sum_{\substack{\left(d_{0}, \beta-d_{0} \alpha\right) \in \mathbb{K}_{\text {eff }}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}) \\
d_{0}<0}} x^{d_{0}} q^{\beta-d_{0} \alpha} \frac{-1}{\mathfrak{m} d_{0}} \frac{(-1)^{\left\lfloor w_{2}^{+} d_{0}+\left\langle D_{2}, \beta-d_{0} \alpha\right\rangle\right\rfloor}}{\prod_{i \in I_{\sigma^{+}}} \Gamma\left(\left\langle D_{i}, \beta-d_{0} \alpha\right\rangle+1\right)} \\
& \cdot \frac{\Gamma\left(-w_{2}^{+} d_{0}-\left\langle D_{2}, \beta-d_{0} \alpha\right\rangle\right)}{\Gamma\left(w_{3}^{+} d_{0}+\left\langle D_{3}, \beta-d_{0} \alpha\right\rangle+1\right) \Gamma\left(w_{1}^{+} d_{0}+\left\langle D_{1}, \beta-d_{0} \alpha\right\rangle+1\right)} \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

So

$$
I_{+}+I_{-}=\sum_{\substack{\widetilde{\beta} \in \mathbb{R}_{\mathrm{E}}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}) \\ v(\beta)=h^{+}\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)}} x^{d_{0}} q^{\beta} \frac{-1}{\mathfrak{m} d_{0}} \frac{(-1)^{\left\lfloor\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle\right\rfloor}}{\prod_{i \in I_{\sigma^{+}}} \Gamma\left(\left\langle D_{i}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle+1\right)} \cdot \frac{\Gamma\left(-\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle\right)}{\Gamma\left(\left\langle D_{2}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle+1\right) \Gamma\left(\left\langle D_{1}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle+1\right)} \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}}
$$

Remark 4.4. When $\mathcal{L}$ is an outer brane, the condition $\widetilde{\beta}=\left(d_{0}, \beta\right) \in \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L})$ implies $d_{0}>0$. One has

$$
\sum_{a=1}^{k}\left\langle D_{a+3}, \beta\right\rangle b_{a+3}=-\sum_{i=1}^{3}\left\langle D_{i}, \beta\right\rangle b_{i}
$$

Since $\left\langle D_{a+3}, \beta\right\rangle \geq 0$, the fan $\Sigma$ is convex, and this is an outer brane, every 1-cone $b_{i}$ is on the same side of the plane spanned by $b_{2}, b_{3}$. Therefore, $\left\langle\beta, D_{1}\right\rangle \leq 0$. From $w_{1} d_{0}+\left\langle D_{1}, \beta\right\rangle \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}$, we see that $d_{0}>0$.

### 4.3. The B-model and the framed mirror curve

The mirror B-model to the toric Calabi-Yau threefold $\mathcal{X}$ is another noncompact Calabi-Yau hypersurface $Y \subset \mathbb{C}^{2} \times\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{2}$, constructed as the Hori-Vafa mirror [45]. It is equivalent to an affine mirror curve $C_{q} \subset\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{2}$. We state the relevant mirror prediction for disk amplitudes from [6, 5].

### 4.3.1. Toric degeneration

The main reference of this subsection is [61, Section 3].
The set

$$
\Theta_{0}=\bigcap_{I \in \mathcal{A}} \sum_{i \in I} \mathbb{Q}_{\geq 0} D_{i} \subset \mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{Q}}^{V}
$$

is a top-dimensional convex cone in $\mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{Q}}^{\vee} \cong \mathbb{Q}^{k}$. The cone $\Theta_{0}$ together with its faces is a fan in $\mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\vee}$ denoted by $\Theta$. This fan determines a $k$-dimensional affine toric variety $X_{\Theta}$.

Consider the exact sequence induced from equation (4) (notice $\left.N_{\text {tor }}=0\right)$

$$
0 \longrightarrow M^{\prime} \xrightarrow{\phi^{\prime v}} \widetilde{M}^{\prime} \xrightarrow{\psi^{\prime v}} \mathbb{L}^{\vee} \longrightarrow 0,
$$

where $M^{\prime}=M /\left\langle\mathrm{v}_{3}\right\rangle$ and $\widetilde{M}^{\prime}=\widetilde{M} /\left\langle\phi^{\vee}\left(\mathrm{v}_{3}\right)\right\rangle$. Let $D_{i}^{\prime \mathcal{T}}$ be the image of $D_{i}^{\mathcal{T}}$ when passing to $\widetilde{M}^{\prime}$. For any proper subset $I \subset\{1, \ldots, r\}$ and a cone $v \in \Theta$, define

$$
\widetilde{\Xi}_{I}=\sum_{i \in I} \mathbb{Q}_{\geq 0} D_{i}^{\prime \mathcal{T}}, \quad \widetilde{\Theta}_{I, v}=\left(\psi^{\prime \vee}\right)^{-1}(v) \cap \widetilde{\Xi}_{I} .
$$

Define a fan

$$
\widetilde{\Theta}=\left\{\widetilde{\Theta}_{I, v} \mid I \subsetneq\{1, \ldots, r\}, v \in \Theta\right\} \sqcup\{0\} .
$$

This fan determines a toric variety $X_{\widetilde{\Theta}}$. There is a fan morphism $\rho^{\prime}: \widetilde{\Theta} \rightarrow \Theta$, which induces a flat family of toric surfaces $\rho: X_{\widetilde{\Theta}} \rightarrow X_{\Theta}$.

Let $\Theta_{0}^{\prime} \subset \mathbb{L}_{\mathbb{Q}}^{\vee}$ be the cone spanned by $p_{1}, \ldots, p_{k}$. Let $\mathbb{L}^{\prime \vee}:=\bigoplus_{a=1}^{k} \mathbb{Z} p_{a}$ and let $\mathbb{L}^{\prime}$ be the dual lattice. Then $\mathbb{L}^{\prime \vee}$ is a sublattice of $\mathbb{L}^{\vee}$ of finite index, and $\mathbb{L}$ is a sublattice of $\mathbb{L}^{\prime}$ of finite index. Let $\Theta_{0}^{\vee}$ and $\Theta_{0}^{\prime v}$ be the dual cones of $\Theta_{0}$ and $\Theta_{0}^{\prime}$, respectively. We have inclusions

$$
\Theta_{0}^{\prime} \subset \Theta_{0}, \quad \Theta_{0}^{\vee} \subset \Theta_{0}^{\prime v}
$$

Since $\Theta_{0}^{\vee} \cap \mathbb{L}$ is a subset of $\Theta_{0}^{\prime \vee} \cap \mathbb{L}^{\prime}$, we have an injective ring homomorphism

$$
\mathbb{C}\left[\Theta_{0}^{\vee} \cap \mathbb{L}\right] \rightarrow \mathbb{C}\left[\Theta_{0}^{\prime \vee} \cap \mathbb{L}^{\prime}\right]=\mathbb{C}\left[q_{1}, \ldots, q_{k}\right]
$$

where $q_{1}, \ldots, q_{k}$ are the variables in Section 4.1. Taking the spectrum, we obtain a morphism

$$
\mathbb{A}^{k}=\operatorname{Spec}\left(\mathbb{C}\left[q_{1}, \ldots, q_{k}\right]\right) \longrightarrow X_{\Theta}=\operatorname{Spec}\left(\mathbb{C}\left[\Theta_{0}^{\vee} \cap \mathbb{L}\right]\right)
$$

and a cartesian diagram

where $\widetilde{\rho}: \mathfrak{X} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}^{k}$ is a flat family of toric surfaces.
We choose a Kähler class $[\omega(\eta)] \in H^{2}\left(X_{\Sigma} ; \mathbb{Z}\right)$ associated to a lattice point $\eta \in \mathbb{L}^{\vee} ;[\omega(\eta)]$ is the first Chern class of some ample line bundle over $X_{\Sigma}$. Then it determines a toric graph $\Gamma \in M_{\mathbb{R}}^{\prime} \cong \mathbb{R}^{2}$ up to translation by an element in $M^{\prime} \cong \mathbb{Z}^{2}$ (see Section 3.2). The toric graph gives a polyhedral decomposition of $M_{\mathbb{Q}}$ in the sense of $\left[61\right.$, Section 3]. It is a covering $\mathcal{P}$ of $M_{\mathbb{Q}}$ by strongly convex lattice polyhedra. The asymptotic fan of $\mathcal{P}$ is defined to be

$$
\Sigma_{\mathcal{P}}:=\left\{\lim _{a \rightarrow 0} a \Xi \subset M_{\mathbb{Q}}^{\prime}: \Xi \in \mathcal{P}\right\}
$$

The fan $\Sigma_{\mathcal{P}}=\widetilde{\Theta} \cap \rho^{\prime-1}(0)$ defines a toric surface $\mathbb{S}$, which is the same as the toric surface given by the defining polytope $\Delta$. For each $\Pi \in \mathcal{P}$, let $C(\Pi) \subset M_{\mathbb{Q}}^{\prime} \times \mathbb{Q} \geq 0$ be the closure of the cone over $\Xi \times\{1\}$ in $M_{\mathbb{Q}}^{\prime} \times \mathbb{Q}$. Then

$$
\widetilde{\Sigma}_{\mathcal{P}}:=\{\sigma \text { is a face of } C(\Pi): \Pi \in \mathcal{P}\}=\widetilde{\Theta} \cap \rho^{\prime-1}\left(\mathbb{Q}_{\geq 0} \eta\right)
$$

is a fan in $M_{\mathbb{Q}}^{\prime} \times \mathbb{Q}$ with support $\left|\widetilde{\Sigma}_{\mathcal{P}}\right|=M_{\mathbb{Q}}^{\prime} \times \mathbb{Q} \geq 0$. The projection $\pi^{\prime}: M_{\mathbb{Q}}^{\prime} \times \mathbb{Q} \rightarrow \mathbb{Q}$ to the second factor defines a map from the fan $\widetilde{\Sigma}_{\mathcal{P}}$ to the fan $\left\{0, \mathbb{Q}_{\geq 0}\right\}$. This map of fans determines a flat toric morphism $\pi: X_{\widetilde{\Sigma}_{\mathcal{P}}} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}^{1}$, where $X_{\widetilde{\Sigma}_{\mathcal{P}}}$ is the toric 3 -fold defined by the fan $\widetilde{\Sigma}_{\mathcal{P}}$. Let $t$ be a closed point in $\mathbb{A}^{1}$, and let $X_{t}$ denote the fibre of $\pi$ over $t$. Then $X_{t} \cong \mathbb{S}$ for $t \neq 0$. As shown in [61], when $t=0$, we have a union of irreducible components, where each $\mathbb{S}_{v}$ is the toric surface defined by the polytope $\Delta_{v}$ (recall that each 3-cone is a cone over a triangle $\Delta_{v} \subset \Delta$ in $N_{\mathbb{R}}$ )

$$
X_{0}=\bigcup_{v \in \Sigma(3)} \mathbb{S}_{v}
$$

If $v^{\prime} \in \Sigma(2), v \in \Sigma(3)$ and $v^{\prime} \subset v, v^{\prime}$ corresponds to a torus invariant divisor $\mathbb{D}_{v^{\prime}} \subset \mathbb{S}_{v}$. We have the following commutative diagram:


The polytope $\operatorname{Hull}\left(\tilde{b}_{1}, \ldots, \tilde{b}_{r}\right) \subset \widetilde{N}$ lies on the hyperplane $\left\langle\phi^{\vee}\left(u_{3}\right), \bullet\right\rangle=1$. It determines a polytope on $\widetilde{N}^{\prime}=\left\{\left\langle\phi^{\vee}\left(u_{3}\right), \bullet\right\rangle=0\right\}$ up to a translation. The associated line bundle $\mathfrak{L}$ on $X_{\widetilde{\Theta}}$ has sections $u_{i}, i=1, \ldots, r$ associated to each integer point in this polytope. Define

$$
u=\sum_{i=1}^{r} u_{i}, \quad \widetilde{\mathfrak{C}}=u^{-1}(0)
$$

The divisor $\widetilde{\mathbb{C}} \subset X_{\widetilde{\Theta}}$. Let $\mathfrak{C}:=\widetilde{v}^{-1}(\widetilde{\mathbb{C}}) \subset \mathfrak{X}$ be the pullback divisor under the morphism $\widetilde{v}: \mathfrak{X} \rightarrow X_{\widetilde{\Theta}}$. Then $\mathbb{C} \rightarrow \mathbb{A}^{k}$ is a flat family of curves over $\mathbb{A}^{k}$.

For $q \neq 0, \mathfrak{C}_{q}=\widetilde{\rho}^{-1}(q) \cap \mathfrak{C}$ can be identified with the zero locus of

$$
\begin{equation*}
H_{q}(x, y)=x^{\mathrm{r}} y^{-\mathfrak{s}-\mathrm{r} f}+y^{\mathfrak{m}}+1+\sum_{a=1}^{k} s_{a}(q) x^{m_{a}} y^{n_{a}-f m_{a}} \tag{33}
\end{equation*}
$$

where $x^{\mathfrak{r}} y^{-\mathfrak{s}-\mathrm{r} f}=u_{1} u_{3}^{-1}, y^{\mathfrak{m}}=u_{2} u_{3}^{-1}$ while $s_{a}(q) x^{m_{a}} y^{n_{a}-f m_{a}}=u_{3+a} u_{3}^{-1}$ for $a=1, \ldots, k$. Here $x, y$ are affine coordinates of the toric surface $\mathbb{S}$.

For any $\beta \in \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}$, let $s^{\beta}=\prod_{a=1}^{k} s_{a}^{\left\langle D_{a+3}, \beta\right\rangle}$. If we write $p_{a}=\sum_{b=1}^{k} p_{a}^{b} D_{b+3}$, we have

$$
\begin{equation*}
s_{a}=\prod_{b=1}^{k} q_{b}^{p_{b}^{a}}, \quad s^{\beta}=q^{\beta} . \tag{34}
\end{equation*}
$$

Denote $s^{\widetilde{\beta}}=x^{d_{0}} s^{\beta}$ for $\widetilde{\beta}=\left(d_{0}, \beta\right)$.
When $q=0$, we have a union of irreducible components

$$
\mathfrak{C}_{0}=\bigcup_{v \in \Sigma(3)} \bar{C}_{0, v} .
$$

Each irreducible component $\mathbb{S}_{v}$ of the central fibre $X_{0}$ is given by the equation $\left\{u_{i}=0, b_{i} \notin v\right\}$. On $\mathbb{S}_{\sigma_{+}}$, the coordinates in the affine chart $u_{3} \neq 0$ are

$$
x^{\mathrm{r}} y^{-\mathfrak{s}-\mathrm{r} f}=u_{1} u_{3}^{-1}, y^{m}=u_{2} u_{3}^{-1},
$$

while on $\mathbb{S}_{\sigma_{-}}$, the coordinates are

$$
u_{4} u_{3}^{-1}=\left(q^{\alpha} x^{-1}\right)^{5^{-}} y^{n_{1}+s^{-} f}, u_{2} u_{3}^{-1}=y^{\mathrm{m}} .
$$

Here $b_{4}=m_{1} \mathrm{v}_{1}+n_{1} \mathrm{v}_{2}+\mathrm{v}_{3}, m_{1}=-\mathfrak{s}^{-}$and $\alpha=\left[\mathfrak{I}_{\tau}\right]$. Define

$$
\begin{aligned}
U= & \left\{\left(q_{1}, \ldots, q_{k}\right) \in\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{k} \times \mathbb{C}^{k-k^{\prime}}: \mathfrak{C}_{q}\right. \text { is smooth } \\
& \text { and intersects } \partial \mathbb{S} \text { transversally at distinct points }\} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Then $U$ is a dense open subset of $\mathbb{A}^{k}$.

### 4.3.2. Mirror curve and the mirror conjecture for disk amplitudes

When $q \neq 0$, we denote $C_{q}=\mathfrak{C}_{q} \backslash(\partial \mathbb{S})$. Thus the mirror curve $C_{q} \subset\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{2}$ is given by equation (33). On $\bar{C}_{0, v}$, when $x=0$, there are $m$ points, called large radius limit (LRL) points. They are given by

$$
x=0, \quad y^{\mathfrak{m}}=-1
$$

If $\mathcal{L}$ is outer, these points are smooth points in $\bar{C}_{0, \sigma} \subset \mathfrak{C}_{0}$; if $\mathcal{L}$ is inner, they are the nodal points $\bar{C}_{0, \sigma_{+}} \cap \bar{C}_{0, \sigma_{-}}$.

The group $G_{\sigma}^{*}=\left\{\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right) \in\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{2} \mid t_{1}^{\mathfrak{r}}=t_{2}^{\mathfrak{\xi}}, t_{2}^{\mathfrak{m}}=1\right\}$ fits into the short exact sequence

$$
1 \rightarrow \mu_{\mathrm{r}}^{*} \rightarrow G_{\sigma}^{*} \rightarrow \mu_{m}^{*} \rightarrow 1,
$$

where $G_{\sigma}^{*} \rightarrow \boldsymbol{\mu}_{\mathfrak{m}}^{*}$ is given by $\left(t_{1}, t_{2}\right) \mapsto t_{2}$. Let

$$
\chi_{1}=\left(e^{2 \pi \sqrt{-1} \frac{1}{\mathrm{r}}}, 1\right), \quad \chi_{2}=\left(e^{2 \pi \sqrt{-1} \frac{5}{\mathrm{rm}}}, e^{2 \pi \sqrt{-1} \frac{1}{\mathrm{~m}}}\right) .
$$

Then $G_{\sigma}^{*}=\left\{\chi_{1}^{j} \chi_{2}^{l} \mid j \in\{0, \ldots, \mathfrak{r}-1\}, l \in\{0, \ldots, \mathfrak{m}-1\}\right\}$. It pairs with $G_{\sigma}$ by

$$
\chi_{1}(h)=e^{2 \pi \sqrt{-1} c_{1}(h)}, \quad \chi_{2}(h)=e^{2 \pi \sqrt{-1} c_{2}(h)}, \quad h \in G
$$

and acts on the family of compactified mirror curves $\overline{\mathcal{C}}$ by

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \chi_{1} \cdot\left(x, y, s_{a}\right)=\left(e^{2 \pi \sqrt{-1} \frac{1}{\mathrm{r}}} x, y, e^{-2 \pi \sqrt{-1} c_{1}^{\sigma}\left(b_{a+3}\right)} s_{a}\right) \\
& \chi_{2} \cdot\left(x, y, s_{a}\right)=\left(e^{2 \pi \sqrt{-1} \frac{s+f f}{\mathrm{rfm}}} x, e^{2 \pi \sqrt{-1} \frac{1}{\mathrm{~m}}} y, e^{-2 \pi \sqrt{-1} c_{2}^{\sigma}\left(b_{a+3}\right)} s_{a}\right) .
\end{aligned}
$$

Here $c_{i}^{\sigma}\left(b_{a+3}\right)$ is defined as ${\underset{\bar{C}}{a+3}}=\sum_{i=1}^{3} c_{i}^{\sigma}\left(b_{a+3}\right) b_{i}$. The group $\boldsymbol{\mu}_{\mathfrak{m}}^{*}$ acts freely and transitively on the set of LRL points ( $x=0$ on $\bar{C}_{0, \sigma_{+}}$).

Given $\bar{\eta} \in\{0,1, \ldots, \mathfrak{m}-1\}$, let $\eta \in G_{\tau}^{*}$ be the element associated to the character

$$
\chi_{\eta}: G_{\tau} \rightarrow \mathbb{C}^{*}, \quad \chi_{\eta}(\lambda)=\exp \left(\frac{2 \pi \sqrt{-1}}{\mathfrak{m}} \bar{\eta} \bar{\lambda}\right)
$$

Then $\bar{\eta} \mapsto \eta$ is a bijection from $\{0,1, \ldots, \mathfrak{m}-1\}$ to $G_{\tau}^{*}$. Given $\eta \in G_{\tau}^{*}$, define $\mathfrak{u}_{\eta} \in \mathfrak{C}_{0}$ by

$$
\mathfrak{u}_{\eta}=\left(0, e^{\pi \sqrt{-1}(-1+2 \bar{\eta}) / \mathfrak{m}}\right)
$$

For a small $\epsilon$, one can always find small $\epsilon^{\prime}(\epsilon)<\epsilon$ such that when $\|q\|<\epsilon^{\prime}(\epsilon)$ the following set

$$
U^{\epsilon, \epsilon^{\prime}}=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
\{(x, q),|x|<\epsilon, U\}, \quad \mathcal{L} \text { is outer; } \\
\left\{(x, q),|x|<\epsilon,\left|q^{\alpha} x^{-1}\right|<\epsilon \text { whenever }\|q\|<\epsilon^{\prime}\right\}, \quad \mathcal{L} \text { is inner }
\end{array}\right.
$$

is not empty. Let $U^{\epsilon}=U^{\epsilon, \epsilon^{\prime}(\epsilon)} \times\left\{\|q\|<\epsilon^{\prime}(\epsilon), q \in U\right\} \subset \mathfrak{C}$. When $\epsilon$ is sufficiently small, $U^{\epsilon, \epsilon^{\prime}(\epsilon)}$ is a disjoint union of $\mathfrak{m}$ small contractible regions when $\mathcal{L}$ is outer, or is a disjoint union of $m$ annuli when $\mathcal{L}$ is inner. Let $U_{\eta}^{\epsilon}$ be the unique connected component of $U^{\epsilon}$ containing $\mathfrak{u}_{\eta}$. So $\log y$ is well defined on $U_{\eta}^{\epsilon}$ up to an integral multiple of $2 \pi \sqrt{-1}$, and it could be written as a power series in $x$ when $\mathcal{L}$ is outer, and a Laurent series in $x$ when $\mathcal{L}$ is inner.

Define

$$
\phi_{\eta}:=\frac{1}{\mathfrak{m}} \sum_{\lambda \in G_{\tau}} \chi_{\eta}\left(\lambda^{-1}\right) \mathbf{1}_{\lambda}
$$

Then $\left\{\phi_{\eta}: \eta \in G_{1}^{*}\right\}$ is the canonical basis of $H_{\mathrm{CR}}^{*}\left(\mathcal{B} \mu_{\mathfrak{m}}\right)$, and

$$
\mathbf{1}_{\lambda}=\sum_{\eta \in \boldsymbol{\mu}_{\mathrm{m}}^{*}} \chi_{\eta}(\lambda) \phi_{\eta}
$$

We prove the following mirror theorem for disk amplitudes. Note that the ambiguity in $\log y$ does not play any role in the statement.

## Theorem 4.5.

$$
x \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \sum_{\eta \in \mu_{m}^{*}}\left(\left.\log y\right|_{U_{\eta}^{\epsilon}}\right) \phi_{\eta}=\left(x \frac{\partial}{\partial x}\right)^{2} W^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}(q, x)=\left(x \frac{\partial}{\partial x}\right)^{2} F_{0,1}^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}\left(\tau_{2}, X\right) .
$$

Here $s$ and $q$ are related by equation (34). The $A$-model flat coordinates $\boldsymbol{\tau}_{2}, X$ and the $B$-model coordinates $q, x$ are related by the mirror maps in equation (25) and equation (28).

## Remark 4.6.

(i) Theorem 4.5 for smooth toric Calabi-Yau 3-folds was conjectured in [6, 5] and proved in [33].
(ii) Theorem 4.5 can also be written as

$$
\int \sum_{\eta \in \mu_{m}^{*}}\left(\left.\log y \frac{d x}{x}\right|_{U_{\eta}^{\epsilon}}\right) \phi_{\eta} "=" W^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}(q, x)
$$

where the integral is indefinite and " $=$ " means their instanton parts are equal in the following sense. The left side is the sum of a power series with no constant term in $x$ and an extra term in the form of $f(q) \log x+c$. The power series part is equal to the right side. Note that the constant ambiguity in the indefinite integral is irrelevant here. If $\mathcal{X}$ is a smooth variety, then $\mu_{m}^{*}$ is trivial, and we revert to the original form of the conjecture in $[6,5]$. We will prove this conjecture in the next subsection.

### 4.4. Open mirror theorem for disk amplitudes

Lemma 4.7. The solution $v$ to the exponential polynomial equation

$$
\begin{equation*}
\sum_{a=0}^{k} t_{a} e^{r_{a} v}-e^{v}+1=0 \tag{35}
\end{equation*}
$$

around $t_{0}=\cdots=t_{k}=0, v=0$ is in the following power series form:

$$
\begin{equation*}
v=\sum_{\substack{l_{0}, \ldots, l_{k}=0 \\\left(l_{0}, \ldots, l_{k}\right) \neq 0}}^{\infty} \frac{\left(r_{0} l_{0}+\ldots r_{k} l_{k}-1\right)_{\left(l_{0}+\cdots+l_{k}-1\right)}}{l_{0}!\ldots l_{k}!} t_{0}^{l_{0}} \ldots t_{k}^{l_{k}} . \tag{36}
\end{equation*}
$$

Here we adopt the Pochhammer symbol

$$
(a)_{n}=\frac{\Gamma(a+1)}{\Gamma(a-n+1)}=\left\{\begin{array}{l}
a(a-1) \cdots(a-n+1), \quad n>0 \\
1, \quad n=0 ; \\
\frac{1}{(a+1) \ldots(a-n)}, \quad n<0
\end{array}\right.
$$

where $a \in \mathbb{C}$ and $n \in \mathbb{Z}$.
Proof. See Appendix A.

Starting from the above observation, we prove Theorem 4.5 in this section. To find the expansion of $\log y$ on $U_{\eta}^{\epsilon}$, we assume

$$
\log y=\log \xi_{0}+\frac{2 \pi \sqrt{-1}}{\mathfrak{m}} \bar{\eta}+\frac{v(q, x)}{\mathfrak{m}}=\frac{\pi \sqrt{-1}}{\mathfrak{m}}(-1+2 \bar{\eta})+\frac{v(q, x)}{\mathfrak{m}},
$$

where $v$ is a power series in $q$ and $x$. Setting

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \xi_{\bar{\eta}}=e^{\frac{2 \pi \sqrt{-1}}{\mathrm{~m}}} \bar{\eta} \\
& , t_{0}=x^{\mathrm{r}}\left(\xi_{0} \xi_{\bar{\eta}}\right)^{-s-\mathrm{r} f}, r_{0}=-w_{2} \mathfrak{r}, \\
& t_{a}=s_{a} x^{m_{a}}\left(\xi_{0} \xi_{\bar{\eta}}\right)^{n_{a}-f m_{a}}, r_{a}=\frac{n_{a}-f m_{a}}{\mathfrak{m}},
\end{aligned}
$$

the mirror curve is

$$
H(x, y)=\sum_{a=0}^{k} t_{a} e^{r_{a} v}-e^{v}+1=0 .
$$

Let $\mathbb{D}_{\text {eff }}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L})=\left\{\widetilde{\beta}=\left(d_{0}, \beta\right) \in \mathbb{Z} \times \mathbb{L} \mid\left\langle\widetilde{\beta}, D_{i}\right\rangle \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}, i \neq 2,3\right\}$. So $\mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}) \subset \mathbb{D}_{\mathrm{eff}}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L})$. By Lemma 4.7,

$$
\begin{aligned}
v & =\sum_{\substack{l_{0}, \ldots, l_{k}=0 \\
\left(l_{0}, \ldots, l_{k}\right) \neq 0}}^{\infty} \frac{\left(r_{0} l_{0}+\ldots r_{k} l_{k}-1\right)_{\left(l_{0}+\cdots+l_{k}-1\right)}}{l_{0}!\ldots l_{k}!} \prod_{a=0}^{k} t_{a}^{l_{a}} . \\
& =-\sum_{\widetilde{\beta} \in \mathbb{D}_{\text {eff }}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L})}\left(\xi_{0} \xi_{\bar{\eta}}\right)^{-m\left\langle D_{2}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle} \frac{\left(-\left\langle D_{2}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle-1\right)_{\left(-\left\langle D_{2}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle-\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle-1\right)}}{\prod_{i \in I_{\tau}}\left\langle D_{i}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle!} x^{d_{0}} \prod_{a=1}^{k} s_{a}^{\left\langle D_{a+3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle} \\
& =-\sum_{\widetilde{\beta} \in \mathbb{D}_{\text {eff }}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L})}\left(\xi_{0}\right)^{-m\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle}\left(\xi_{\bar{\eta}}\right)^{-m\left\langle D_{2}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle} \frac{\left(-\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle-1\right)_{\left(-\left\langle D_{2}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle-\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle-1\right)}}{\prod_{i \in I_{\tau}}\left\langle D_{i}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle!} x^{d_{0}} q^{\beta} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Suppose that $\mathcal{L}$ is an outer brane. For any $\widetilde{\beta}=\left(d_{0}, \beta\right) \in \mathbb{D}_{\text {eff }}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L})$, we have

$$
d_{0}\left(\mathrm{v}_{1}+f \mathrm{v}_{2}\right)-v(\beta)+N_{\sigma} \in G_{\tau} \subset G_{\sigma}=N / N_{\sigma}
$$

Let $\lambda=d_{0}\left(\mathrm{v}_{1}+f \mathrm{v}_{2}\right)-v(\beta)+N_{\sigma} \in G_{\tau}$. Then $h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)=v(\beta) \in G_{\sigma}$. If $\mathcal{L}$ is an inner brane, we replace $\sigma$ by $\sigma_{+}$in the above discussion and define $\lambda \in G_{1}$ similarly. Then

$$
\left\langle D_{2}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle \in \frac{\bar{\lambda}}{\mathfrak{m}}+\mathbb{Z}, \quad\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle \in-\frac{\bar{\lambda}}{\mathfrak{m}}+\mathbb{Z}
$$

So

$$
\xi_{\bar{\eta}}^{-\left\langle D_{2}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle}=\exp \left(-\frac{2 \pi \sqrt{-1}}{\mathfrak{m}} \bar{\eta} \bar{\lambda}\right)=\chi_{\eta}\left(\lambda^{-1}\right) .
$$

It follows that

$$
\begin{aligned}
& x \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \\
& \sum_{\eta \in \mu_{m}^{*}}(\log y)_{U_{\eta}^{\epsilon}} \phi_{\eta} \\
&=- \sum_{\substack{\widetilde{\beta} \in \mathbb{K}_{\text {eff }}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}) \\
h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)=v(\boldsymbol{\beta})}}\left(\xi_{0}\right)^{-\mathfrak{m}\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle} \frac{d_{0}\left(-\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle-1\right)_{\left(-\left\langle D_{2}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle-\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle-1\right)}}{\mathfrak{m} \prod_{i \in I_{\tau}}\left\langle D_{i}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle!} \sum_{\eta \in \mu_{m}^{*}} \chi_{\eta}\left(\lambda^{-1}\right) \phi_{\eta} x^{d_{0}} q^{\beta} \\
&=-\sum_{\substack{\widetilde{\beta} \in \mathbb{K}_{\text {eff }}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}) \\
h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)=v(\boldsymbol{\beta})}}\left(\xi_{0}\right)^{-\mathfrak{m}\left\lfloor\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle\right\rfloor} \frac{d_{0}\left(-\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle-1\right)_{\left(-\left\langle D_{2}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle-\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle-1\right)}}{\mathfrak{m} \prod_{i \in I_{\tau}}\left\langle D_{i}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle!} \sum_{\eta \in \mu_{m}^{*}}\left(\xi_{0}\right)^{\bar{\lambda}} \chi_{\eta}\left(\lambda^{-1}\right) \phi_{\eta} x^{d_{0}} q^{\beta} \\
&=\sum_{\substack{\widetilde{\beta} \in \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}) \\
h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)=v(\mathcal{\beta})}}-(-1)^{\left\lfloor\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle\right\rfloor} \frac{d_{0} \Gamma\left(-\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle\right)}{\mathfrak{m} \Gamma\left(\left\langle D_{2}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle+1\right) \prod_{i \in I_{\tau}} \Gamma\left(\left\langle D_{i}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle+1\right)} x^{d_{0}} q^{\beta} \xi_{0}^{\bar{\lambda}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

On the other hand,

$$
\begin{aligned}
& \left(x \frac{\partial}{\partial x}\right)^{2} W^{\mathcal{X},(\mathcal{L}, f)}(x, q) \\
& \quad=\sum_{\substack{\widetilde{\beta} \in \mathbb{K}_{\mathrm{eff}}(\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}) \\
h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)=v(\beta)}}-(-1)^{\left\lfloor\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle\right\rfloor} \frac{d_{0} \Gamma\left(-\left\langle D_{3}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle\right)}{\mathfrak{m} \Gamma\left(\left\langle D_{2}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle+1\right) \prod_{i \in I_{\tau}} \Gamma\left(\left\langle D_{i}, \widetilde{\beta}\right\rangle+1\right)} x^{d_{0}} q^{\beta} \xi_{0}^{\overline{\mathcal{X}}} \mathbf{1}_{\lambda^{-1}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Thus Theorem 4.5 follows.

## A. Proof of Lemma 4.7

In this appendix, we obtain a power series solution to the following exponential polynomial where $r_{a} \in \mathbb{R}$

$$
\begin{equation*}
1-e^{v}+\sum_{a=1}^{k} t_{a} e^{r_{a} v}=0 \tag{37}
\end{equation*}
$$

around $t_{1}=\cdots=t_{k}=0$ by oscillatory integral and inverse Laplace transform. Note that the notation here is slightly different from that in Lemma 4.7: the sum in the above equation (37) starts from $a=1$, whereas the sum in equation (35) in Lemma 4.7 starts from $a=0$.

We also consider the following equation where $f, r_{a} \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$ :

$$
\begin{equation*}
L(X, Y)=1+X Y^{-f}+Y+\sum_{a=1}^{k} s_{a} Y^{r_{a}}=0 \tag{38}
\end{equation*}
$$

Let $X=e^{-x}$ and $Y=e^{-y}$. This equation identifies with equation (37) after setting $X=0$ and a change of variables $v=\sqrt{-1} \pi-y, t_{a}=(-1)^{r}{ }_{a} s_{a}$.

Lemma A.1. For equation (37), one can expand $v$ as a power series in $t_{a}$, where each coefficient is a rational function of $r_{a}$. For equation (38), the variable $Y$ can be expanded as a power series of $(-1)^{r_{a}} s_{a}$ and $(-1)^{f} X$ around $Y=-1$ with each coefficient rational in $r_{a}$ and $f$. One can also expand $Y$ as $a$ power series of $s_{a}$ and $(-X)^{\frac{1}{f}}$ around $Y=0$ with each coefficient rational in $r_{a}$ and $f$.

Proof. This is done by elementary recursive calculation. We illustrate the expansion at $Y=0$ for equation (38). The equation can be written as

$$
Y^{f}+Y^{f+1}+\sum_{a=1}^{k} s_{a} Y^{r_{a}+f}=\left((-X)^{\frac{1}{f}}\right)^{f} .
$$

Implicit function theorem (applying to $\left.Y\left(Y+1+\sum_{a=1}^{k} s_{a} Y^{r_{a}}\right)^{\frac{1}{f}}=(-X)^{\frac{1}{f}}\right)$ says $Y$ is analytic in $(-X)^{\frac{1}{f}}$ and $s_{a}$ around $(X, Y, s)=(0,0,0)$, and recursive calculation shows each coefficient is a rational function of lower degree coefficients.

We consider an affine curve

$$
C:=\left\{(X, Y) \in\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{2} \mid L(X, Y)=0\right\}
$$

and its partial compactification $\bar{C} \subset \mathbb{C}^{2}$ with two points $(X, Y)=(0,0)$ and $(X, Y)=(0,-1+O(s))$ added. Let $e^{-x_{0}}$ be the branch point of the map $(X, Y) \mapsto X$ such that $e^{-x_{0}}=-\frac{1}{4}+O(s)$. Let $\gamma_{s}$ be the oriented Lefschetz thimble that passes through the ramification point $\left(e^{-x_{0}}, e^{-y_{0}}\right)=\left(-\frac{1}{4}+O(s),-\frac{1}{2}+\right.$
$O(s))$ and goes from $(X, Y)=(0,-1+O(s))$ to $(X, Y)=(0,0)$. So the coordinate on $\gamma_{s}$ is $z$ such that $x-x_{0}=z^{2}$. We choose the sign of $z$ such that $(X, Y)=(0,0)$ is at $z=+\infty$.

## Lemma A.2.

$$
\int_{\gamma_{s}} e^{-u x} y d x=\sum_{l_{1}, \ldots, l_{k} \geq 0} e^{\sqrt{-1} \pi\left(-(f+1) u+\sum_{a=1}^{k} r_{a} l_{a}\right)} \frac{\Gamma(u) \Gamma\left(f u+\sum_{a=1}^{k} r_{a} l_{a}\right)}{\Gamma\left((f+1) u+\sum_{a=1}^{k}\left(r_{a}-1\right) l_{a}+1\right)} \frac{\prod_{a=1}^{k} s_{a}^{l_{a}}}{l_{1}!\ldots l_{k}!} .
$$

Proof. Consider a Landau-Ginzburg model $W_{s}:\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{3} \rightarrow \mathbb{C}$, where

$$
W_{s}=X_{1} X_{2}^{-f} X_{3}+X_{2} X_{3}+X_{3}+\sum_{a=1}^{k} s_{a} X_{2}^{r_{a}} X_{3}-u \log X_{1} .
$$

Define $\check{t}_{1}=X_{1} X_{2}^{-f} X_{3}, \check{t}_{2}=X_{2} X_{3}, \hat{t}_{1}=X_{1} X_{2}^{-f}, \hat{t}_{2}=X_{2}$.
Let $X_{3} \in \Gamma_{3}$ be a cycle that counterclockwise encircles the positive real axis, starting and ending on the positive real infinity. We require that the argument of each $X_{3} \in \Gamma_{3}$ takes every value in $(0,2 \pi)$ once. Define the relative connected cycle $\Gamma_{s}$ to be

$$
\Gamma_{s}=\left\{\left(X_{1}, X_{2}, X_{3}\right) \in\left(\mathbb{C}^{*}\right)^{3} \mid \check{t}_{1}>0, \check{t}_{2}>0, X_{3} \in \Gamma_{3} \text {, when } X_{3}<0 \text { and } s=0, X_{2} \in \mathbb{R}^{-}\right\} .
$$

When $|s|<\epsilon$ for small $\epsilon$, the superpotential $\operatorname{Re}(W) \rightarrow \infty$ in the noncompact direction of $\Gamma_{s}$. On $\Gamma_{s}$ the logarithm is taken in the following way: when $X_{3}<0$ and $s=0$,

$$
\arg \left(X_{1}\right)=-(f+1) \pi, \quad \arg \left(X_{2}\right)=-\pi, \quad \arg \left(X_{3}\right)=\pi
$$

Since the cycle $\Gamma_{s}$ is simply connected and deforms continuously with respect to $s$, this choice is fixed. Evaluate the following oscillatory integral of $W_{s}$ :

$$
\begin{aligned}
I(u)= & \int_{\Gamma_{s}} e^{-W_{s}} \frac{d X_{1}}{X_{1}} \frac{d X_{2}}{X_{2}} \frac{d X_{3}}{X_{3}} \\
= & \int_{\Gamma_{s}} \exp \left(-\sum_{a=1}^{k} s_{a} \check{t}_{2}^{r_{a}} X_{3}^{1-r_{a}}-\check{t}_{1}-\check{t}_{2}-X_{3}+u \log \check{t}_{1}+f u \log \check{t}_{2}-(f+1) u \log X_{3}\right) \frac{d \check{t}_{1}}{\check{t}_{1}} \frac{d \check{t}_{2}}{\check{t}_{2}} \frac{d X_{3}}{X_{3}} \\
= & \int_{\Gamma_{s}} e^{-\sum_{a=1}^{k} s_{a} \check{t}_{2}^{r_{a}} X_{3}^{1-r_{a}} \check{t}_{1}-\check{t}_{2}-X_{3} \check{1}_{1}^{u} \breve{t}_{2}^{f} u} e^{-(f+1) u\left(\log X_{3}-\sqrt{-1} \pi\right)} e^{-(f+1) \sqrt{-1} \pi u} \frac{d \check{t}_{1}}{\check{t}_{1}} \frac{d \check{t}_{2}}{\check{t}_{2}} \frac{d X_{3}}{X_{3}} \\
= & -e^{-(f+1) \sqrt{-1} \pi u} \sum(-1)^{\sum_{a=1}^{k}\left(r_{a}-1\right) l_{a}} \prod_{a=1}^{k} \frac{\left(-s_{a}\right)^{l_{a}}}{l_{a}!}\left(\int_{\check{t}_{1}>0} e^{\left.-\check{t}_{1} \check{t_{1}^{u-1}} d \check{t}_{1}\right)}\right. \\
& \cdot\left(\int_{\check{t}_{2}>0} e^{-\check{t}_{2} \check{t}_{2}^{\sum_{a=0}^{k} r_{a} l_{a}+f u-1} d \check{t}_{2}}\right) \cdot\left(\int_{X_{3} \in \Gamma_{3}} e^{-X_{3}} e^{\left(\log X_{3}-\sqrt{-1} \pi\right)\left(\sum_{a=1}^{k}\left(1-r_{a}\right) l_{a}-(f+1) u-1\right)} d X_{3}\right) \\
= & 2 \pi \sqrt{-1} e^{-(f+1) \sqrt{-1} \pi u} \sum_{l_{1}, \ldots, l_{k} \geq 0}(-1)^{\sum_{a=1}^{k} r_{a} l_{a}} \prod_{a=1}^{k} \frac{s_{a}^{l_{a}}}{l_{a}!} \frac{\Gamma(u) \Gamma\left(f u+\sum_{a=1}^{k} r_{a} l_{a}\right)}{\Gamma\left((f+1) u+\sum_{a=1}^{k}\left(r_{a}-1\right) l_{a}+1\right)} .
\end{aligned}
$$

Here we use the Hankel's formula:

$$
\frac{\sqrt{-1}}{2 \pi} \int_{\Gamma_{3}} e^{-z(\log (t)-\sqrt{-1} \pi)} e^{-t} d t=\frac{1}{\Gamma(z)}
$$

By Hori-Iqbal-Vafa [44], this oscillatory integral could be reduced to a Laplace transform on the curve $C$. Introduce two variables $v^{+}, v^{-} \in \mathbb{C}$, and the extended cycle

$$
\tilde{\Gamma}_{s}=\Gamma_{s} \times\left\{v^{+}=-\overline{v^{-}}\right\} .
$$

Define $H=\frac{W_{s}}{X_{3}}$. Define the holomorphic volume form

$$
\Omega=\frac{d X_{1}}{X_{1}} \frac{d X_{2}}{X_{2}} \frac{d v^{-}}{v^{-}}=d x d y \frac{d v^{-}}{v^{-}} .
$$

We reduce the oscillatory integral to the curve $C$ as follows. Let $\tilde{\Gamma}_{\text {red }}=\left\{\left(\hat{t}_{1}, \hat{t}_{2}\right) \mid \arg \hat{t}_{1}=\arg \hat{t}_{2}\right\} \times\left\{v^{+}=\right.$ $\left.-\overline{v^{-}}\right\}$.

$$
\begin{aligned}
I(u) & =\frac{1}{2 \sqrt{-1} \pi} \int_{\tilde{\Gamma}_{s}} e^{-X_{3}\left(H-v^{+} v^{-}\right)} e^{-u x} \frac{d X_{1}}{X_{1}} \frac{d X_{2}}{X_{2}} d X_{3} d v^{+} d v^{-} \\
& =\frac{1}{2 \sqrt{-1} \pi} \int_{\tilde{\Gamma}_{\text {red }}} \delta\left(H-v^{+} v^{-}\right) e^{-u x} \frac{d X_{1}}{X_{1}} \frac{d X_{2}}{X_{2}} d v^{+} d v^{-} \\
& =-\int_{\tilde{\Gamma}_{\text {red }} \cap\left\{H-v^{+} v^{-}=0\right\}} e^{-u x} \frac{d X_{1}}{X_{1}} \frac{d X_{2}}{X_{2}} \frac{d v^{-}}{v^{-}} .
\end{aligned}
$$

This integration is further reduced to the curve $C=\left\{H\left(e^{-x}, e^{-y}\right)=0\right\}$ as follows:

$$
I(u)=-\int_{\tilde{\Gamma}_{\text {red }}\left\{H-v^{+} v^{-}=0\right\}} e^{-u x} d x d y \frac{d v^{-}}{v^{-}}=2 \sqrt{-1} \pi \int_{\gamma_{s}} e^{-u x} y d x .
$$

Notice that we use the fact that $d\left(e^{-u x} y d x \frac{d v^{-}}{v^{-}}\right)=-e^{-u x} \Omega$ near $\tilde{\Gamma}_{\text {red }} \cap\left\{H-v^{+} v^{-}=0\right\}$.
The function $\frac{d y}{d x}$ is a meromorphic function on the partially compactified curve $\bar{C}$ with the only pole at $x_{0}$. Its expansion at $(X, Y)=(0,-1+O(s))$ is a power series in $X$, while its expansion at $(X, Y)=(0,0)$ is a series in $X^{\frac{1}{f}}$. Denote $g^{ \pm}(x)=\left.\frac{d y}{d x}\right|_{z= \pm \sqrt{x-x_{0}}}$. Then $g^{-}$is a power series in $X$ and $s_{a}$, while $g^{+}$is a power series in $X^{\frac{1}{f}}$ and $s_{a}$. Since they are expansions of $\frac{d y}{d x}=\frac{X d Y}{Y d X}$ regarding the curve equation (38), as series of $(-1)^{f} X,(-1)^{r_{a}} s_{a}$ and $(-X)^{\frac{1}{f}}, s_{a}$ respectively, their coefficients are rational in $r_{a}$ and $f$ by Lemma A.1.

By Lemma A.2, the 'classical Laplace transform' is

$$
\begin{aligned}
\mathfrak{G}(u) & =\int_{x-x_{0} \in \mathbb{R}^{+}} e^{-u\left(x-x_{0}\right)}\left(g^{+}(x)-g^{-}(x)\right) d\left(x-x_{0}\right) \\
& =\int_{x-x_{0} \in \mathbb{R}^{+}} e^{-u\left(x-x_{0}\right)}\left(\frac{d y}{d x}\right) d\left(x-x_{0}\right)=u e^{u x_{0}} \int_{\gamma_{s}} e^{-u x} y d x \\
& =\sum_{l_{1}, \ldots, l_{k} \geq 0} u e^{u x_{0}} e^{\sqrt{-1} \pi\left(-(f+1) u+\sum_{a=1}^{k} r_{a} l_{a}\right)} \frac{\Gamma(u) \Gamma\left(f u+\sum_{a=1}^{k} r_{a} l_{a}\right)}{\Gamma\left((f+1) u+\sum_{a=1}^{k}\left(r_{a}-1\right) l_{a}+1\right)} \frac{\prod_{a=1}^{k} s_{a}^{l_{a}}}{l_{1}!\ldots l_{k}!} .
\end{aligned}
$$

By the inverse Laplace transform formula,

$$
\left(g^{+}-g^{-}\right)=\int_{u=-\infty \sqrt{-1}+T}^{u=+\infty \sqrt{-1}+T} \mathfrak{F}(u) e^{u\left(x-x_{0}\right)} d u,
$$

where $T$ is large enough that all poles of $\mathfrak{G}(u)$ are on the left of the integration contour. Here the inverse Laplace transform takes residues around poles of $\Gamma(u)$ and $\Gamma\left(f u+\sum_{a=1}^{k} r_{a} l_{a}\right)$. Taking the residues
around all poles (other than the possible pole at $u=0)$ of $\Gamma\left(f u+\sum_{a=1}^{k} r_{a} l_{a}\right)$ gives a series of $(-X)^{\frac{1}{f}}$ with coefficients rational in $r_{a}$ and $f$, denoted by $h^{+}$

$$
\begin{aligned}
h^{+} & =\sum_{l>0, l_{1}, \ldots, l_{k} \geq 0} h_{l, l_{1}, \ldots, l_{k}}^{+} \prod_{a=1}^{k} s_{a}^{l_{a}}\left((-X)^{\frac{1}{f}}\right)^{l} \\
& =\sum_{l>0, l_{1}, \ldots, l_{k} \geq 0}(-l / f) e^{\sqrt{-1} \pi\left(-\frac{f+1}{f} l+\sum_{a=1}^{k} r_{a} l_{a}\right)}\left(X^{\frac{1}{f}}\right)^{l} \frac{\Gamma\left(-\frac{l}{f}\right) \operatorname{Res}_{u=-\frac{l}{f}} \Gamma\left(f u+\sum_{a=1}^{k} r_{a} l_{a}\right)}{\Gamma\left(-\frac{l(f+1)}{f}+\sum_{a=1}^{k}\left(r_{a}-1\right) l_{a}+1\right)} \frac{\prod_{a=1}^{k} s_{a}^{l_{a}}}{l_{1}!\ldots l_{k}!} \\
& =\sum_{l>0, l_{1}, \ldots, l_{k} \geq 0}(-l / f)(-X)^{\frac{l}{f}} \frac{\Gamma\left(-\frac{l}{f}\right)}{\Gamma\left(-\frac{l(f+1)}{f}+\sum_{a=1}^{k}\left(r_{a}-1\right) l_{a}+1\right) f} \frac{\prod_{a=1}^{k} s_{a}^{l_{a}}}{l!l_{1}!\ldots l_{k}!}
\end{aligned}
$$

while taking residues around the poles of $\Gamma(u)$ (other than the possible pole at $u=0$ ), we get a power series in $X$

$$
\begin{aligned}
h^{-} & =\sum_{l>0, l_{1}, \ldots, l_{k} \geq 0}(-l) X^{l} e^{\sqrt{-1} \pi\left(-(f+1) l+\sum_{a=1}^{k} r_{a} l_{a}\right)} \frac{\operatorname{Res}_{u=-l}(\Gamma(u)) \Gamma\left(-f l+\sum_{a=1}^{k} r_{a} l_{a}\right)}{\Gamma\left(-(f+1) l+\sum_{a=1}^{k}\left(r_{a}-1\right) l_{a}+1\right)} \frac{\prod_{a=1}^{k} s_{a}^{l_{a}}}{l_{1}!\ldots l_{k}!} \\
& =\sum_{l>0, l_{1}, \ldots, l_{k} \geq 0}(-l)\left((-1)^{f} X\right)^{l} \frac{\Gamma\left(-f l+\sum_{a=1}^{k} r_{a} l_{a}\right)}{\Gamma\left(-(f+1) l+\sum_{a=1}^{k}\left(r_{a}-1\right) l_{a}+1\right) l!} \frac{\prod_{a=1}^{k}\left((-1)^{r_{a}} s_{a}\right)^{l_{a}}}{l_{1}!\ldots l_{k}!} .
\end{aligned}
$$

So $g^{+}-g^{-}=h^{+}+h^{-}+$const., where the constant difference (in $X$ ) arises since we don't consider the residue around $u=0$. For any degree $l \geq 1$, choose $f>l$ such that the term $\left((-X)^{\frac{1}{f}}\right)^{l} \prod_{a=1}^{k} s_{a}^{l_{a}}$ in $g^{+}$ is not a monomial in $X$ and thus can only come from $h^{+}$. Since the coefficient of the term is rational in $f$, it has to be equal to the corresponding term $h_{l, l_{1}, \ldots, l_{k}}$ for all $f>0$. Therefore $g^{+}=h^{+}+$const. and $-g^{-}=h^{-}$. Note here that $g^{-}$is the expansion of $\frac{d y}{d x}$, and since $y$ is analytic in $X$ at $(X, Y)=(0,-1+O(s))$, $-g^{-}$has no degree 0 term and does not differ from $h^{-}$by a degree 0 term in $X$.

Suppose the expansion of $y$ at $(X, Y)=(0,-1+O(s))$ is $y=A_{0}+\sum_{l>0} A_{l} X^{l}$, then the expansion of $\frac{d y}{d x}$ at this point is

$$
g^{-}=\frac{d y}{d x}=-\sum_{l>0} l A_{l} X^{l}
$$

Therefore, for $l \geq 1$,

$$
\begin{equation*}
A_{l}=-\sum_{l_{1}, \ldots, l_{k} \geq 0} e^{\sqrt{-1} \pi\left(-f l+\sum_{a=1}^{k} r_{a} l_{a}\right)} \frac{\Gamma\left(-f l+\sum_{a=1}^{k} r_{a} l_{a}\right)}{\Gamma\left(-(f+1) l+\sum_{a=1}^{k}\left(r_{a}-1\right) l_{a}+1\right)} \frac{\prod_{a=1}^{k} s_{a}^{l_{a}}}{l_{1}!\ldots l_{k}!} . \tag{39}
\end{equation*}
$$

We prove Lemma 4.7 by induction. The statement is true for $k=0$ trivially. Assume it is true for $k=\mathfrak{m}-1(\mathfrak{m} \geq 1)$. For $k=\mathfrak{m}$, we first assume $r_{\mathfrak{m}} \in \mathbb{Z}_{<0}$ and all other $r_{a}(a=1, \ldots, \mathfrak{m}-1)$ are positive integers. By the induction assumption, we know the expansion is given as in Lemma 4.7 for terms of degree 0 in $t_{\mathfrak{m}}$. Let $f=-r_{\mathfrak{m}}$. After a change of variables $v=\sqrt{-1} \pi-y,(-1)^{r_{a}} s_{a}=t_{a}$ for $a=1, \ldots, \mathfrak{m}-1$ and $X=(-1)^{f} t_{\mathfrak{m}}$, we obtain Equation (38). Then from Equation (39), we know the expansion of $y$ for positive degree terms in $X$ and thus conclude that for positive degree terms in $t_{\mathfrak{m}}$, the lemma also holds. Then for all degrees, the lemma holds

$$
v=\sum_{\substack{l_{1}, \ldots, l_{k}=1 \\\left(l_{1}, \ldots, l_{k}\right) \neq 0}}^{\infty} \frac{\left(r_{1} l_{1}+\ldots r_{k} l_{k}-1\right)_{\left(l_{1}+\cdots+l_{k}-1\right)}}{l_{1}!\ldots l_{k}!} t_{1}^{l_{1}} \ldots t_{k}^{l_{k}} .
$$

Each coefficient is a rational function of $r_{1}, \ldots, r_{\mathfrak{m}}$. The above equation holds for $r_{1}, \ldots, r_{\mathfrak{m}-1} \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$ and $r_{\mathfrak{m}} \in \mathbb{Z}_{<0}$, so it is true for all $r_{a} \in \mathbb{R}$.

Acknowledgements. The first author would like to thank Kwokwai Chan, Naichung Conan Leung and Yongbin Ruan for valuable discussions. We wish to thank Song Yu for corrections to the previous version of this paper. We wish to thank the anonymous referees for their comments and suggestions.

Conflicts of Interest. None.
Funding statement. The research of the first author was partially supported by NSF DMS-1206667, a start-up grant at Peking University, NSFC 11831017, NSFC 11890661 and NSFC 12125101. The research of the second author was partially supported by NSF DMS-1159416 and NSF DMS-1206667. The research of the third author was partially supported by a Simons Foundation Collaboration Grant and NSF DMS-1506551.

## References

[1] D. Abramovich, B. Fantechi, "Orbifold techniques in degeneration formulas," Ann. Sc. Norm. Super. Pisa Cl. Sci. (5) 16 (2016), no. 2, 519-579.
[2] D. Abramovich, T. Graber, A. Vistoli, "Algebraic orbifold quantum products," Orbifolds in mathematics and physics (Madison, WI, 2001), 1-24, Contemp. Math., 310, Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI, 2002.
[3] D. Abramovich, T. Graber, A. Vistoli, "Gromov-Witten theory of Deligne-Mumford stacks," Amer. J. Math. 130 (2008), no. 5, 1337-1398.
[4] M. Aganagic, A. Klemm, M. Mariño, C. Vafa, "The topological vertex," Comm. Math. Phys. 254 (2005), no. 2, 425-478.
[5] M. Aganagic, A. Klemm, C. Vafa, "Disk instantons, mirror symmetry and the duality web," Z. Naturforsch. A 57 (2002), no. 1-2, 1-28.
[6] M. Aganagic, C. Vafa, "Mirror Symmetry, D-Branes and Counting Holomorphic Discs," arXiv:hep-th/0012041.
[7] L. Borisov, L. Chen, G. Smith, "The orbifold Chow ring of toric Deligne-Mumford stacks," J. Amer. Math. Soc. 18 (2005), no. 1, 193-215.
[8] V. Bouchard, A. Klemm, M. Mariño, and S. Pasquetti, "Remodeling the B-model," Comm. Math. Phys. 287 (2009), no. 1, 117-178.
[9] V. Bouchard, A. Klemm, M. Mariño, and S. Pasquetti, "Topological open strings on orbifolds," Comm. Math. Phys. 296 (2010), 589-623.
[10] A. Brini, "Open topological strings and integrable hierarchies: remodeling the A-model," Comm. Math. Phys. 312 (2012), no. 3, 735-780.
[11] A. Brini, R. Cavalieri, "Open orbifold Gromov-Witten invariants of $\left[\mathbb{C}^{3} / \mathbb{Z}_{n}\right]$ : localization and mirror symmetry," Selecta Math. (N.S.) 17 (2011), no. 4, 879-933.
[12] A. Brini, R. Cavalieri, D. Ross, "Crepant resolution and open strings," J. Reine Angew. Math. 755 (2019), 191-245.
[13] J. Bryan, C. Cadman, B. Young, "The orbifold topological vertex," Adv. Math. 229 (2012), no. 1, 531-595.
[14] C. Cadman, "Using stacks to impose tangency conditions on curves," Amer. J. Math. 129 (2007), no. 2, 405-427.
[15] C.-H. Cho, "Counting real J-holomorphic discs and spheres in dimension four and six," J. Korean Math. Soc. 45 (2008), no. 5, 1427-1442.
[16] R. Cavalieri, D. Ross, "Open Gromov-Witten theory and the crepant resolution conjecture," Michigan Math. J. 61 (2012), no. 4, 807-837.
[17] S. Cecotti, C. Vafa, "Massive orbifolds," Modern Phys. Lett. A 7 (1992), no. 19, 1715-1723.
[18] K. Chan, C.-H. Cho, S.-C. Lau, H.-H. Tseng, "Lagrangian Floer superpotentials and crepant resolutions for toric orbifolds," Comm. Math. Phys. 328 (2014), no. 1, 83-130.
[19] K. Chan, C.-H. Cho, S.-C. Lau and H.-H. Tseng, "Gross fibrations, SYZ mirror symmetry, and open Gromov-Witten invariants for toric Calabi-Yau orbifolds," J. Differential Geom. 103 (2016), no. 2, 207-288.
[20] K. Chan, S.-C. Lau, N. C. Leung, H.-H. Tseng, "Open Gromov-Witten invariants, mirror maps, and Seidel representations for semi-Fano toric manifolds," Duke Math. J. 166 (2017), no. 8, 1405-1462.
[21] K. Chan, S.-C. Lau, H.-H. Tseng, "Enumerative meaning of mirror maps for toric Calabi-Yau manifolds," Adv. Math. 244 (2013), 605-625.
[22] W. Chen, Y. Ruan, "Orbifold Gromov-Witten theory," Orbifolds in mathematics and physics (Madison, WI, 2001), 25-85, Contemp. Math., 310, Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI, 2002.
[23] W. Chen, Y. Ruan, "A new cohomology theory of orbifold," Comm. Math. Phys. 248 (2004), no. 1, 1-31.
[24] C.-H. Cho, M. Poddar, "Holomorphic orbidiscs and Lagrangian Floer cohomology of symplectic toric orbifolds," J. Differential Geom. 98 (2014), no. 1, 21-116.
[25] T. Coates, "On the crepant resolution conjecture in the local case," Comm. Math. Phys. 287 (2009), no. 3, 1071-1108.
[26] T. Coates, A. Givental, "Quantum Riemann-Roch, Lefschetz and Serre," Ann. of Math. (2) 165 (2007), no. 1, 15-53.
[27] T. Coates, A. Corti, H. Iritani, H.-H. Tseng, "A mirror theorem for toric stacks," Compos. Math. 151 (2015), no. 10, 18781912.
[28] D. Cox, J. Little, H. Schenck, Toric varieties, Graduate Studies in Mathematics 124, American Mathematical Society, 2011.
[29] D.E. Diaconescu, B. Florea, "Localization and Gluing of Topological Amplitudes," Comm. Math. Phys. 257 (2005) 119-149.
[30] E. Eynard, N. Orantin, "Invariants of algebraic curves and topological expansion," Commun. Number Theory Phys. 1 (2007), no. 2, 347-45.
[31] E. Eynard, N. Orantin, "Computation of open Gromov-Witten invariants for toric Calabi-Yau 3-folds by topological recursion, a proof of the BKMP conjecture," Comm. Math. Phys. 337 (2015), no. 2, 483-567.
[32] B. Fang, "Global mirror curve and its implication," Gromov-Witten theory, gauge theory and dualities, 21 pp ., Proc. Centre Math. Appl. Austral. Nat. Univ., 48, Austral. Nat. Univ., Canberra, 2019.
[33] B. Fang, C.-C. Liu, "Open Gromov-Witten invariants of toric Calabi-Yau 3-folds," Comm. Math. Phys. 323 (2013), no. 1, 285-328
[34] B. Fang, C.-C. Liu, H.-H. Tseng, "Open-Closed Gromov-Witten Invariants of 3-dimensional Calabi-Yau Smooth Toric DM Stacks," arXiv:1212.6073v1.
[35] B. Fang, C.-C. M. Liu, Z. Zong, "All-genus open-closed mirror symmetry for affine toric Calabi-Yau 3-orbifolds," Algebr. Geom. 7 (2020), no. 2, 192-239.
[36] B. Fang, C.-C. M. Liu, Z. Zong, "On the remodeling conjecture for toric Calabi-Yau 3-orbifolds," J. Amer. Math. Soc. 33 (2020), no. 1, 135-222.
[37] B. Fantechi, E. Mann, F. Nironi, "Smooth toric Deligne-Mumford stacks," J. Reine Angew. Math. 648 (2010), 201-244.
[38] K. Fukaya, Y.-G. Oh, H. Ohta, K. Ono, "Lagrangian Floer theory on compact toric manifolds, I," Duke Math. J. 151 (2010), no. 1, 23-174.
[39] W. Fulton, Introduction to toric varieties, Annals of Mathematics Studies, 131. The William H. Roever Lectures in Geometry. Princeton University Press, Princeton, NJ, 1993.
[40] A. Givental, "A mirror theorem for toric complete intersections," Topological field theory, primitive forms and related topics (Kyoto, 1996), 141-175, Progr. Math., 160, Birkhäuser Boston, Boston, MA, 1998.
[41] A. Givental, "Elliptic Gromov-Witten invariants and the generalized mirror conjecture," Integrable systems and algebraic geometry (Kobe/Kyoto, 1997), 107-155, World Sci. Publ., River Edge, NJ, 1998.
[42] E. González, C. Woodward, "Quantum cohomology and toric minimal model programs," Adv. Math. 353 (2019), 591-646.
[43] T. Graber, E. Zaslow, "Open-string Gromov-Witten invariants: calculations and a mirror "theorem"," Orbifolds in mathematics and physics (Madison, WI, 2001), 107-121, Contemp. Math., 310, Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI, 2002.
[44] K. Hori, A. Iqbal, C. Vafa, "D-Branes and Mirror Symmetry," arXiv:hep-th/0005247.
[45] K. Hori, C. Vafa, "Mirror Symmetry," arXiv:hep-th/0002222.
[46] S. Hosono, A. Klemm, S. Theisen, S.-T. Yau, "Mirror symmetry, mirror map and applications to complete intersection Calabi-Yau spaces," Nuclear Phys. B 433 (1995), no. 3, 501-552.
[47] H. Iritani, "An integral structure in quantum cohomology and mirror symmetry for toric orbifolds," Adv. Math. 222 (2009), no. 3, 1016-1079.
[48] Y. Jiang, "The orbifold cohomology ring of simplicial toric stack bundles," Illinois J. Math. 52 (2008), no. 2, 493-514.
[49] S. Katz, C.C. Liu, "Enumerative geometry of stable maps with Lagrangian boundary conditions and multiple covers of the disc," Adv. Theor. Math. Phys. 5 (2001), no. 1, 1-49.
[50] H.-Z. Ke, J. Zhou, "Open-Closed Gromov-Witten Invariants of 3-dimensional Calabi-Yau Smooth Toric DM Stacks," Lett. Math. Phys. 105 (2015), no. 1, 63-88.
[51] W. Lerche, P. Mayr, "On N=1 Mirror Symmetry for Open Type II Strings," arXiv:hep-th/0111113.
[52] B. H. Lian, K. Liu, S.-T. Yau, "Mirror principle. I," Asian J. Math. 1 (1997), no. 4, 729-763.
[53] B. H. Lian, K. Liu, S.-T. Yau, "Mirror principle. II," Asian J. Math. 3 (1997), no. 1, 109-146.
[54] C. Lin, "Bouchard-Klemm-Marino-Pasquetti Conjecture for $\mathbb{C}^{3}$," Topological recursion and its influence in analysis, geometry, and topology, 83-102, Proc. Sympos. Pure Math., 100, Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI, 2018.
[55] C.-C. M. Liu, "Moduli of $J$-holomorphic curves with Lagrangian boundary conditions and open Gromov-Witten invariants for an $S^{1}$-equivariant pair," arXiv:math/0211388.
[56] C.-C. M. Liu, "Localization in Gromov-Witten theory and orbifold Gromov-Witten theory," Handbook of moduli. Vol. II, 353-425, Adv. Lect. Math. (ALM), 25, Int. Press, Somerville, MA, 2013.
[57] J. Li, C.-C. M. Liu, K. Liu, J. Zhou, "A mathematical theory of the topological vertex," Geom. Topol. 13 (2009), no. 1, 527-621.
[58] M. Mariño, "Open string amplitudes and large order behavior in topological string theory," J. High Energy Phys. (2008), no. $\mathbf{3 , 0 6 0}, 34 \mathrm{pp}$.
[59] P. Mayr, " $\mathcal{N}=1$ mirror symmetry and open/closed string duality," Adv. Theor. Math. Phys. 5 (2001), no. 2, 213-242.
[60] D. Maulik, A. Oblomkov, A. Okounkov, "Gromov-Witten/Donaldson-Thomas correspondence for toric 3-folds," Invent. Math. 186 (2011), no. 2, 435-479.
[61] T. Nishinou, B. Siebert, "Toric degeneration of toric varieties and tropical curves," Duke Math. J. 135 (2006), no. 1, 1-51.
[62] A. Okounkov, R. Pandharipande, "Hodge integrals and invariants of the unknot," Geom. Topol. 8 (2004), 675-699.
[63] R. Pandharipande, J. Solomon, J. Walcher, "Disk enumeration on the quintic 3-fold," J. Amer. Math. Soc. 21 (2008), no. 4, 1169-1209.
[64] A. Popa, A. Zinger, "Mirror symmetry for closed, open, and unoriented Gromov-Witten Invariants," Adv. Math. 259 (2014), 448-510.
[65] M. Romagny, "Group actions on stacks and applications," Michigan Math. J. 53 (2005), no. 1, 209-236.
[66] D. Ross, "Localization and gluing of orbifold amplitudes: the Gromov-Witten orbifold vertex," Trans. Amer. Math. Soc. 366 (2014), no. 3, 1587-1620.
[67] D. Ross, "On GW/DT and Ruan's Conjecture for Calabi-Yau 3-Orbifolds," Comm. in Math. Phys. 340 (2015), 851-864.
[68] D. Ross, Z. Zong, "The gerby Gopakumar-Mariño-Vafa formula," Geom. Topol. 17 (2013), no. 5, 2935-2976.
[69] D. Ross, Z. Zong, "Cyclic Hodge integrals and loop Schur functions," Adv. Math. 285 (2015), 1448-1486.
[70] J. Solomon, "Intersection theory on the moduli space of holomorphic curves with Lagrangian boundary conditions," arXiv:math/0606429.
[71] H.-H. Tseng, "Orbifold quantum Riemann-Roch, Lefschetz and Serre," Geom. Topol. 14 (2010), no. 1, 1-81.
[72] J. Walcher, "Opening mirror symmetry on the quintic," Comm. Math. Phys. 276 (2007), no. 3, 671-689.
[73] S. Yu, "The Open Crepant Transformation Conjecture for Toric Calabi-Yau 3-Orbifolds," arXiv:2002.08524.
[74] E. Zaslow, "Topological orbifold models and quantum cohomology rings," Comm. Math. Phys. 156 (1993), no. 2, $301-331$.
[75] J. Zhou, "Local mirror symmetry for one-legged topological vertex," arXiv:0910.4320.
[76] J. Zhou, "Open string invariants and mirror curve of the resolved conifold," arXiv:1001.0447.
[77] Z. Zong, "Generalized Mariño-Vafa formula and local Gromov-Witten theory of orbi-curves," J. Differential Geom. 100 (2015), no. 1, 161-190.


[^0]:    1 Introduction 2
    2 Smooth toric DM stacks
    © The Author(s), 2022. Published by Cambridge University Press. This is an Open Access article, distributed under the terms of the Creative Commons Attribution licence (https://creativecommons.org/licenses/by/4.0/), which permits unrestricted re-use, distribution, and reproduction in any medium, provided the original work is properly cited.

[^1]:    ${ }^{1}$ We work with both inner and outer branes. See Section 3.3 for the definition.

[^2]:    ${ }^{2}$ The disk function in [66, Section 3.3] and our disk factor are the same when $h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right) \neq 0$. When $h\left(d_{0}, \lambda\right)=0$, the disk function is $\left\rangle_{\ldots}^{\mathcal{X}, \mathcal{L}}\right.$ (no insertion), while the disk factor is $\langle 1\rangle_{\ldots}^{\mathcal{X}}, \mathcal{L}$ (one insertion of 1 ), so there is an additional factor of $\left(\frac{\mathrm{r}}{\mathrm{w}_{1}}\right)^{\left.\delta_{0, h\left(d_{0}\right.}, \lambda\right)}$ in the disk function in [66, Section 3.3].

